Index

ABANDONMENT
- Appeal or review, **§ 15:79**
- Filing suit to stop running of statute of limitations, **§ 7:49**

ABSENCE OR PRESENCE
- Arbitration and mediation. See index heading ARBITRATION AND MEDIATION
- Assault and battery. See index heading ASSAULT AND BATTERY
- Collecting the judgment. See index heading COLLECTING THE JUDGMENT
- Directed verdict, absence of disputed question of fact, **§ 12:47 to 12:49**
- Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
- False imprisonment, lack of intent, **§ 4:135**
- Filing suit, absent persons, **§ 7:34**
- Intentional infliction of emotional distress. See index heading INTENTIONAL INFLICTION OF EMOTIONAL DISTRESS
- Medical malpractice, lack of cause defense, **§ 4:331**
- Pleading medical malpractice, lack of consent allegation, **§ 7:218**
- Products liability, lack of causation defense, **§ 4:238**
- Rebuttal, establishment of lack of duty, **§ 12:54 to 12:56**
- Subject matter jurisdiction lacking, **§ 7:124**
- Summary judgment, lack of expert's affidavit in malpractice case, **§ 10:75**
- Trial, absence of counsel, **§ 11:18**
- Verdict, presence of counsel when verdict rendered, **§ 13:84**

ABUSE OF PROCESS
- Service of process and papers, **§ 7:274 to 7:276**

ACCELERATION
- Trial, **§ 11:3**

ACCEPTANCE OR REJECTION
- Attorney-client relationship, employment rejection confirmation letter, **§ 2:232**
- Evaluation of case. See index heading EVALUATION OF THE CASE
- Instructions to jury, acceptance of tendered instruction by court, **§ 13:56 to 13:61**
- Medical malpractice, acceptable medical standards followed, **§ 4:332**
- Selecting the jury, post-acceptance challenges for cause, **§ 11:73**
- Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE
- Submitting the case, power of court to reject submitted findings, **§ 13:100**
- Verdict, **§ 13:87 to 13:95**

ACCIDENTS
- Discovery, accident reports and other information, **§ 8:44**
- Initial client contact and interview. See index heading INITIAL CLIENT CONTACT AND INTERVIEW
- Prelitigation investigations and analysis. See index heading PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS
- Scene of accident. See index heading SCENE OF ACCIDENT

ACCOUNTANTS
- Expert witnesses, wage and economic loss calculations by accountant, **§ 3:102**
- Filing suit. See index heading FILING SUIT
- Negligence, standard of care, **§ 4:62**

ACCRUAL
Cause of action. See index heading ACCRUAL OF CAUSE OF ACTION
Interest on judgment, accrual from date of judicial demand, **§ 14:27 to 14:30**

ACCRUAL OF CAUSE OF ACTION
General treatment, **§ 7:16 to 7:31**
Accountant malpractice, **§ 7:29**
Attorney malpractice, **§ 7:29**
Contra non valentum, medical malpractice, **§ 7:23 to 7:25**
Defective goods or products, **§ 7:30**
Emotional distress, **§ 7:21**
Injury to persons or rights of another
general treatment, **§ 7:18 to 7:21**
emotional distress, **§ 7:21**
malicious prosecution, **§ 7:19**
negligence, generally, **§ 7:20**
Knowledge, medical malpractice, **§ 7:26**
Malicious prosecution, **§ 7:19**
Medical malpractice
general treatment, **§ 7:22 to 7:28**
contra non valentum, **§ 7:23 to 7:25**
foreign object, discovery of, **§ 7:28**
knowledge, **§ 7:26**
neglect, **§ 7:25**
pleading, **§ 7:27**
Negligence, generally, **§ 7:20**
Pleading, medical malpractice, **§ 7:27**
Tort actions, generally, **§ 7:17**
Wrongful death, **§ 7:31**

ACQUAINTANCE WITH PARTY OR WITNESS
Selecting the jury, voir dire, **§ 11:58**

ACTS OF GOD
Premises liability, **§ 4:180**

ACTUAL CONSENT
Medical malpractice, **§ 4:337**

ACTUAL EARNINGS NOT DETERMINATIVE
Damages, **§ 5:87**

ACTUAL RECEIPT OF PRESENT VALUE
Structured settlements, **§ 6:139**

ACTUARIES
See index heading EXPERT WITNESSES

ADDITUR
Judgment notwithstanding the verdict, **§ 15:43**
Punitive damages, **§ 5:170, 5:172**
Verdict, **§ 13:94, 13:95**

ADDRESSES
Attorney-client relationship, setting up address file in complex case, **§ 2:206**

ADEQUACY
See index heading SUFFICIENCY OR INSUFFICIENCY

ADJUSTMENTS
Damages, economic adjustments to award, **§ 5:98**

ADMINISTRATIVE AGENCIES
Appeal from, **§ 15:64**

ADMISSIBILITY OF EVIDENCE
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Expert witnesses, Daubert considerations, **§ 3:127**
New trial, admission of evidence, **§ 15:14**
Opening statements, admissible evidence, **§ 11:116**
Presentation of evidence, **§ 12:67, 12:93, 12:115**
Real or demonstrative evidence, admissibility of results of tests and experiments, **§ 12:220, 12:221**
Settlement and compromise, inadmissibility of rejection of offer or demand, **§ 6:117**

ADMISSIONS
Answer or response, **§ 8:202 to 8:205**
Effect of, **§ 8:207**
Enforcement of discovery rights, **§ 8:250, 8:251**

ADMISSIONS—Cont'd
Pleadings, admission of fact, **§ 7:163**
Presentation of evidence, **§ 12:108 to 12:112, 12:114**
Pretrial practice and procedure, reviewing sufficiency of discovery, **§ 10:54**
Products liability, admissions requested, **§ 4:288**
Requests for, **§ 8:7, 8:94 to 8:96, 8:106, 8:196 to 8:207**
Summary judgment, sufficient admission of negligence in pleadings, **§ 10:70**

ADMONITIONS
Final argument, sufficiency of admonitions, **§ 13:35**
Presentation of evidence, admonition to jury, **§ 12:101**

ADOPTION
Independent damages claims. See index heading INDEPENDENT DAMAGES CLAIMS
Pleadings, adoption by reference, **§ 7:155**

ADR (ALTERNATIVE DISPUTE RESOLUTION)
See index heading ARBITRATION AND MEDIATION

ADVANCES OR ADVANCEMENT
Attorney-client relationship, advances of costs to or from client, **§ 2:148 to 2:150**
Damages, lost opportunities for job advancement, **§ 5:90 to 5:92**

ADVANTAGES OR DISADVANTAGES
Discovery plan, creation of, **§ 8:89, 8:90, 8:92, 8:93, 8:95, 8:96**
Product liability investigations, taking advantage of results in related litigation, **§ 3:82**
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE

ADVERSE PARTIES OR WITNESSES
Attorney-client relationship, communication with adverse party, **§ 2:161 to 2:163**
Examination of witnesses. See index heading EXAMINATION OF WITNESSES
Prelitigation investigation and analysis. See index heading PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS

ADVICE
Appeal or review, advice to client, **§ 15:49, 15:50**
Attorney-client relationship. See index heading ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP
Collecting the judgment, advising client on investment of proceeds, **§ 16:55 to 16:57**
Initial client contact and interview, advice regarding documents and tangible items, **§ 2:20**
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, advising plaintiff to keep personal records, **§ 3:17**
Settlement and compromise, advice from other lawyers, **§ 6:41 to 6:46**

AFFECTION
Wrongful death actions, loss of affection, **§ 5:221 to 5:224**

AFFIDAVITS
New trial, **§ 15:23, 15:24**
Presentation of evidence, **§ 12:115**
Summary judgment. See index heading SUMMARY JUDGMENT

AGENTS OR AGENCIES
Parties, necessity of indicating status as agent, **§ 7:63**
Statutes of repose, professional insurance agent, **§ 7:6**

AGREEMENTS
See index heading CONTRACTS OR AGREEMENTS

ALCOHOLIC BEVERAGES
Discovery, blood alcohol tests, **§ 8:68**
Negligence. See index heading NEGLIGENCE

ALLEGATIONS
Pleadings. See index heading PLEADINGS
Settlement and compromise, effect of malicious or wanton and willful misconduct allegations, **§ 6:24, 6:25**

ALL-TERRAIN VEHICLES
Products liability, **§ 4:276**

ALTERATION
See index heading CHANGE OR MODIFICATION

ALTERNATES OR ALTERNATIVES
Attorney-client relationship, alternative fee arrangements in special bodily injury cases, **§ 2:124**
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES
Evaluation of the case, **§ 2:54 to 2:65**
Pleadings. See index heading PLEADINGS
Pretrial practice and procedure, alternative dispute resolution, **§ 10:64 to 10:66**
Selecting the jury, alternate substituted, **§ 11:81 to 11:83**

ALTERNATIVE DISPUTE RESOLUTION
See index heading ARBITRATION AND MEDIATION

AMBIGUITIES
Attorney-client relationship, ambiguities favoring client, **§ 2:109**
Pleadings, ambiguous designation of defendant, **§ 7:201**

AMENDMENT
Change or modification. See index heading CHANGE OR MODIFICATION
Filing suit, relation back of amendments, **§ 7:54**
Judgment, amendment of, **§ 14:7**

AMENDMENT—Cont'd
Products liability, defense, **§ 4:247**
Punitive damages, amendment of complaint, **§ 5:166**
Sample cases. See index heading SAMPLE CASES

AMOUNT
Attorney-client relationship. See index heading ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES
Discovery, number of interrogatories allowed, **§ 8:174**
Interest on judgment, **§ 14:31, 14:32**
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, ascertain extent of insurance coverage, **§ 3:19 to 3:21**
Punitive damages, **§ 5:170 to 5:176**
Selecting the jury, number of peremptory challenges, **§ 11:77**
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE

ANESTHETIST
Parties, **§ 7:85**

ANIMALS
Negligence, injuries from animals, **§ 4:12**

ANNUITIES
Settlement and compromise, structured settlements, **§ 6:144**

ANSWER
Pleading. See index heading ANSWER [PLEADING]
Response. See index heading RESPONSE OR RESPONSES

ANSWER [PLEADING]
General treatment, **§ 7:228 to 7:233**
Affirmative defenses, **§ 7:233**
Alternative defenses, **§ 7:233**
Appeal or review, **§ 15:80**
Collecting the judgment, multiple defendants, **§ 16:44**
Concursus, answer to petition for, **§ 17:51**

ANSWER [PLEADING]—Cont'd
Defenses, **§ 7:232, 7:233**
Denials, **§ 7:233**
Form of, **§ 7:230**
Incidental actions, **§ 7:231**
Prescription defense, **§ 7:232**
Sample case, auto/train collision, answer to petition for wrongful death and survival damages, **§ 17:36**
Time for, **§ 7:229**

ANTICIPATORY WAIVER OF PRIVILEGE
Discovery, **§ 8:60**

APPEAL OR REVIEW
General treatment, **§ 1:15, 15:47 to 15:83**
Abandonment, **§ 15:79**
Additional considerations, **§ 15:78 to 15:83**
Administrative agencies, appeal from, **§ 15:64**
Advice to client, **§ 15:49, 15:50**
Answer, **§ 15:80**
Arbitration pursuant to private agreements, **§ 9:71 to 9:78**
Assignment of errors, **§ 15:66**
Attorney-client relationship. See index heading ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP
Attorneys' fees for prevailing parties, **§ 14:25**
Care, standard of, **§ 15:57**
Comparative fault, **§ 15:58**
Contents of order of appeal, **§ 15:73**
Correction of record, **§ 15:67**
Costs, potential, **§ 15:69**
Cross appeals, **§ 15:81**
Damages, **§ 5:176, 15:62, 15:63**
Defenses, **§ 15:58**
Delays, potential, **§ 15:69**
Designating and reviewing record on appeal, **§ 15:65 to 15:68**
Determining whether to appeal judgment in personal injury case, **§ 15:47 to 15:70**
Devolutive appeal, time of, **§ 15:76**
Directed verdicts, **§ 15:56**

APPEAL OR REVIEW—Cont'd
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Evidence, presentation of, **§ 12:92**
Excessiveness of damages, **§ 15:63**
Expert witnesses, qualifications of expert, **§ 15:61**
Findings of fact, **§ 15:52**
Form, order of appeal, **§ 15:77**
Frivolous appeals, **§ 15:82**
Inadequacy of damages, **§ 15:63**
Instructions to jury. See index heading INSTRUCTIONS TO JURY
Judgment notwithstanding the verdict, **§ 15:46**
Licensing board, appeal from, **§ 15:64**
Limitations on appeals, **§ 15:83**
Medical malpractice, **§ 15:60**
Mistake or error, assignment of, **§ 15:66**
Mixed questions of law and fact, **§ 15:53**
Negligence, **§ 15:57**
New trial, **§ 15:27**
Notice of appeal, **§ 15:74**
Objections, preservation of, **§ 15:68**
Obtaining an order, **§ 15:72**
Order of appeal
general treatment, **§ 15:71 to 15:77**
contents of order, **§ 15:73**
devolutive appeal, time, **§ 15:76**
form, **§ 15:77**
notice of appeal, **§ 15:74**
obtaining an order, **§ 15:72**
suspensive appeal, time, **§ 15:75**
time, **§ 15:75, 15:76**
Potential costs and delays, **§ 15:69**
Preservation of objections, **§ 15:68**
Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE
Punitive damages, **§ 5:176**
Qualifications of expert, **§ 15:61**
Questions of law and fact, **§ 15:53, 15:54**

APPEAL OR REVIEW—Cont'd
Records and recordings
assignment of error and statement of points, **§ 15:66**
correction of record, **§ 15:67**
designating and reviewing record on appeal, **§ 15:65 to 15:68**
objections, have objections been preserved, **§ 15:68**
settlement, filing appeal encouraging, **§ 15:70**
Risk of harm as unreasonable, **§ 15:59**
Sample cases. See index heading SAMPLE CASES
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT OR COMPROMISE
Standard of care, **§ 15:57**
Standard of review
generally, **§ 15:51 to 15:64**
administrative agencies, appeal from, **§ 15:64**
directed verdicts, **§ 15:56**
discovery, **§ 15:55**
effect of, **§ 15:48**
findings of fact, **§ 15:52**
licensing board, appeal from, **§ 15:64**
medical malpractice, **§ 15:60**
mixed questions of law and fact, **§ 15:53**
questions of law, **§ 15:54**
Statement of points, **§ 15:66**
Submitting the case, necessity of findings in nonjury case on appeal, **§ 13:101**
Summary judgment, appeal from denial of, **§ 10:87**
Suspensive appeal, time of, **§ 15:75**
Time or date
devolutive appeal, **§ 15:76**
potential delays, **§ 15:69**
suspensive appeal, **§ 15:75**
Unreasonable risk of harm, **§ 15:59**
Verdicts, directed verdicts, **§ 15:56**
Witnesses, qualifications of expert, **§ 15:61**
Written decision of client, **§ 15:50**

APPEARANCE
Collecting the judgment, refusal of appearance, **§ 16:25**
Discovery, failure of appearance at pretrial conference, **§ 8:19**
Pretrial practice and procedure, appearance failure, **§ 10:41, 10:42**
Settlement and compromise, appearance of readiness, **§ 6:69**

APPLICATIONS
See index heading ARBITRATION AND MEDIATION

APPOINTMENTS
Arbitrators, appointment of, **§ 9:38 to 9:41**
Attorney-client relationship, letter to claimant confirming consultation appointment and preliminary phone advice, **§ 2:229**
Initial client contact and interview, scheduling of immediate appointment, **§ 2:11**
Products liability, appointment by court of experts, **§ 4:283**
Sample cases. See index heading SAMPLE CASES

APPRECIATION OF DANGER
Challenging pleadings, comparative fault, **§ 7:303**

APPREHENSION
Assault, **§ 4:94, 4:100**

APPROVAL
See index heading CONSENT OR APPROVAL

ARBITRATION AND MEDIATION
General treatment, **§ 1:9, 9:1 to 9:93**
Absence or presence
attendance at mediation required, **§ 9:85**
prejudice lacking, **§ 9:49**
Agreements
mediation, **§ 9:80**
private agreements to arbitrate, **§ 9:28 to 9:78**
settlement agreement, **§ 9:93**

ARBITRATION AND MEDIATION —Cont'd
Agreements—Cont'd
tactical considerations, arbitration by agreement, **§ 9:25**
Appeal, arbitration, **§ 9:71 to 9:78**
Applications
appealable orders, denial of application to compel arbitration, **§ 9:73**
confirmation, modification or vacation of arbitration award, **§ 9:63 to 9:70**
Appointment of arbitrators, **§ 9:38 to 9:41**
Arbitrators
appointment of, **§ 9:38 to 9:41**
capacity to be, **§ 9:40**
disagreement among arbitrators, **§ 9:41**
evaluation of the case, conflicts of interest and attorney as former arbitrator, **§ 2:101**
opinion of, **§ 9:54**
power of arbitrators, **§ 9:39**
resubmission to, **§ 9:67**
Attendance at mediation required, **§ 9:85**
Attorneys
evaluation of the case, conflicts of interest and attorney as former arbitrator, **§ 2:101**
private agreements, arbitration pursuant to, **§ 9:52**
Authority and authorization
arbitrator, **§ 9:39**
governing authority, **§ 9:3 to 9:8**
Award
general treatment, **§ 9:55 to 9:78**
appeal, **§ 9:71 to 9:78**
conclusiveness of award, **§ 9:60**
confirmation of award, **§ 9:63 to 9:70, 9:74**
expenses, **§ 9:58**
fees, **§ 9:58**
judgment or decree on award, **§ 9:59**
modification of award, **§ 9:63 to 9:70, 9:75**

ARBITRATION AND MEDIATION —Cont'd
Award—Cont'd
small claims, **§ 9:61**
time limitation, **§ 9:56, 9:57**
vacation of award, **§ 9:63 to 9:70, 9:76**
violation of due process, **§ 9:62**
waiver of time limitation, **§ 9:57**
Binding arbitration, **§ 9:4, 9:33 to 9:37**
Capacity to be arbitrator, **§ 9:40**
Ceiling for insurance carrier exposure, tactical considerations and preparation, **§ 9:23**
Challenge to award, arbitration pursuant to private agreements, **§ 9:65**
Civil code, **§ 9:7**
Compelling or compulsory arbitration, **§ 9:14, 9:42 to 9:49, 9:73**
Complex cases, mediation of, **§ 9:84**
Conclusiveness of award, **§ 9:60**
Confirmation of award, arbitration pursuant to private agreements, **§ 9:63 to 9:70, 9:74**
Construction or interpretation, arbitration pursuant to private agreements, **§ 9:35**
Contracts. See Agreements, above
Correction of award, arbitration pursuant to private agreements, **§ 9:68, 9:75**
Costs and expenses
mediation, **§ 9:88, 9:89**
private agreements, arbitration pursuant to, **§ 9:58**
savings, tactical considerations and preparation, **§ 9:18, 9:22**
Courts
private agreements, arbitration pursuant to, **§ 9:36, 9:37, 9:42 to 9:49, 9:63 to 9:70**
rules of court, **§ 9:11, 9:12**
Decrees, arbitration pursuant to private agreements, **§ 9:59, 9:77**
Defense, tactical considerations and preparation, **§ 9:21 to 9:23**

ARBITRATION AND MEDIATION —Cont'd
Defenses, pleading affirmative defense, **§ 9:12**
Denial. See Refusal or denial, below
De novo trial right, **§ 9:13**
Disagreement
arbitrators, **§ 9:41**
parties, selection of mediator, **§ 9:83**
Due process, award in violation of, **§ 9:62**
Ethical consideration, **§ 9:15**
Evidence
private agreements, arbitration pursuant to, **§ 9:53**
witnesses. See Witnesses, below
Expenses. See Costs and expenses, above
Faster monetary recovery, tactical considerations and preparation, **§ 9:17**
Federal Arbitration Act, **§ 9:8**
Fees, arbitration pursuant to private agreements, **§ 9:58**
Filing required, arbitration pursuant to private agreements, **§ 9:70**
Foreign arbitration, **§ 9:9 to 9:15**
Governing authority, **§ 9:3 to 9:8**
Hearings, arbitration pursuant to private agreements, **§ 9:51 to 9:54**
Higher recovery potential, tactical considerations and preparation, **§ 9:19**
Insurance carrier exposure, ceiling for, **§ 9:23**
Interest on money, **§ 9:58**
Judgments, arbitration pursuant to private agreements, **§ 9:59, 9:77**
Limitation of time
mediation, **§ 9:87**
private agreements, arbitration pursuant to, **§ 9:56, 9:57**
Louisiana Binding Arbitration Law, **§ 9:4, 9:33 to 9:37**
Louisiana Mediation Act, **§ 9:5**
Manner of appeal, **§ 9:78**

ARBITRATION AND MEDIATION —Cont'd
Mediation
general treatment, **§ 9:2, 9:79 to 9:93**
agreement of parties, **§ 9:80**
attendance required, **§ 9:85**
complex cases, **§ 9:84**
costs of mediation, **§ 9:88, 9:89**
limitation of time, **§ 9:87**
mediator, selection of, **§ 9:82 to 9:84**
nonconfidential communications, **§ 9:92**
oral communications, **§ 9:90 to 9:92**
participation required, **§ 9:85**
payment of costs of mediation, **§ 9:89**
Pilot Mediation Program, **§ 9:10**
pretrial practice and procedure, **§ 10:65**
selection of mediator, **§ 9:82 to 9:84**
settlement agreement, **§ 9:93**
testimony in other proceedings, **§ 9:91**
time limitation, **§ 9:87**
written communications, **§ 9:90 to 9:92**
Mediator, selection of, **§ 9:82 to 9:84**
Modification of award, arbitration pursuant to private agreements, **§ 9:63 to 9:70, 9:75**
Nonconfidential communications, mediation, **§ 9:92**
Notice or knowledge, arbitration pursuant to private agreements, **§ 9:30, 9:69**
Opinion of arbitrator, hearing, **§ 9:54**
Oral communications, mediation, **§ 9:90 to 9:92**
Orders appealable, arbitration, **§ 9:72 to 9:77**
Participation in mediation required, **§ 9:85**
Parties at hearing, arbitration pursuant to private agreements, **§ 9:52**

ARBITRATION AND MEDIATION —Cont'd
Payment of costs of mediation, **§ 9:89**
Pilot Mediation Program, **§ 9:10**
Pleading, affirmative defense, **§ 9:12**
Potential
ceiling for insurance carrier exposure, tactical considerations and preparation, **§ 9:23**
higher recovery, tactical considerations and preparation, **§ 9:19**
risks, tactical considerations and preparation, **§ 9:20**
Power. See Authority and authorization, above
Pre-emption, Federal Arbitration Act, **§ 9:8**
Prejudice, lack of, **§ 9:49**
Preparation, tactical considerations and, **§ 9:16 to 9:27**
Presence. See Absence or presence, above
Pretrial practice and procedure, alternative dispute resolution possibilities, **§ 10:64, 10:65**
Private agreements, arbitration pursuant to, **§ 9:28 to 9:78**
Proceedings to compel or stay arbitration, **§ 9:42 to 9:49**
Refusal or denial
application to compel arbitration, appealable orders, **§ 9:73**
award, appealable orders, **§ 9:74**
tactical considerations and preparation, **§ 9:26**
Rehearing, arbitration pursuant to private agreements, **§ 9:76**
Representation by attorney at hearing, arbitration pursuant to private agreements, **§ 9:52**
Resubmission to arbitrators, **§ 9:67**
Revisions, **§ 9:3 to 9:8**
Risks, tactical considerations and preparation, **§ 9:20**
Rules of court, **§ 9:11, 9:12**

ARBITRATION AND MEDIATION —Cont'd
Savings, tactical considerations and preparation, **§ 9:18, 9:22**
Scope
private agreements, arbitration pursuant to, **§ 9:31**
review, arbitration award, **§ 9:71 to 9:78**
Selection of mediator, **§ 9:82 to 9:84**
Settlement agreement, **§ 9:93**
Signatures, arbitration pursuant to private agreements, **§ 9:29**
Small claims, arbitration pursuant to private agreements, **§ 9:61**
Statutes, **§ 9:3 to 9:8, 9:33 to 9:37, 9:77**
Stay of proceedings, arbitration pursuant to private agreements, **§ 9:37, 9:42 to 9:49**
Tactical considerations and preparation, **§ 9:16 to 9:27**
Time limitation. See Limitation of time, above
Trial de novo, right, **§ 9:13**
Vacation of award, arbitration pursuant to private agreements, **§ 9:63 to 9:70, 9:76**
Violation of due process, award, **§ 9:62**
Waiver, arbitration pursuant to private agreements, **§ 9:47, 9:48, 9:57**
Witnesses
mediation, **§ 9:91**
private agreements, arbitration pursuant to, **§ 9:53**
Writing and written matters
communications, mediation, **§ 9:90 to 9:92**
private agreements in writing, arbitration pursuant to, **§ 9:34, 9:35**

ARBITRATORS
See index heading ARBITRATION AND MEDIATION

ARCHITECTS
Statute of limitations, **§ 7:14**

ARGUMENTS OF COUNSEL
Final argument. See index heading FINAL ARGUMENT
Opening statements. See index heading OPENING STATEMENTS

ARREST
Battery, excessive force in making arrest, **§ 4:117**
False arrest, **§ 4:128, 4:131**

ASSAULT AND BATTERY
General treatment, **§ 4:88 to 4:126**
Absence. See Lack, below
Apprehension, assault, **§ 4:94, 4:100**
Arrest, excessive force in making, **§ 4:117**
Burden of proof, assault, **§ 4:90, 4:91**
Cause of action for assault, establishment of, **§ 4:92 to 4:95**
Children or minors, assault, **§ 4:103**
Civil action, crime of assault and battery and, **§ 4:96**
Comparative fault, **§ 4:110, 4:125**
Compensatory damages, **§ 4:108**
Consent defense, battery, **§ 4:122**
Crime of assault and battery and civil action, **§ 4:96**
Damages, **§ 4:88, 4:102, 4:105 to 4:110, 4:124 to 4:126**
Defense of others, **§ 4:119**
Defense of property, **§ 4:123**
Defenses
  assault, **§ 4:97 to 4:102**
  battery, **§ 4:118 to 4:123**
Definitions
  assault, **§ 4:89 to 4:110**
  battery, **§ 4:111 to 4:126**
Establishing cause of action for assault, **§ 4:92 to 4:95**
Excessive force in making arrest, **§ 4:117**
Exemplary damages, assault, **§ 4:109**
Force or violence, excessive force in making arrest, **§ 4:117**
Foreseeability, damages, **§ 4:105**
Fraudulent procurement of consent, battery, **§ 4:122**

ASSAULT AND BATTERY—Cont'd
Future injury, threat of future injury not actionable as assault, **§ 4:101**
Harmful contact, battery, **§ 4:112**
Horseplay, battery and intent requirement, **§ 4:116**
Imminent threat of injury, **§ 4:95, 4:99**
Insurance consideration, assault, **§ 4:104**
Intent
  assault, **§ 4:93, 4:98**
  battery, **§ 4:112, 4:116**
Jokes, battery and intent requirement, **§ 4:116**
Justification, assault, **§ 4:90, 4:102**
Lack
  apprehension of injury in mind of plaintiff, defense, **§ 4:100**
  intent, defense, **§ 4:98**
  threat of injury, defense, **§ 4:99**
Law enforcement officers, excessive force in making arrest, **§ 4:117**
Limitation of actions, **§ 4:91, 4:118**
Medical battery, **§ 4:114**
Minors, assault, **§ 4:103**
Mitigation of damages, **§ 4:102, 4:107, 4:125, 4:126**
Mutual combat, statute of limitations, **§ 4:91**
Negligence distinguished, **§ 4:89**
Nominal damages, assault, **§ 4:108**
Offensive contact, battery, **§ 4:112**
Police, excessive force in making arrest, **§ 4:117**
Practical joke, battery and intent requirement, **§ 4:116**
Privilege, **§ 4:119**
Provocation
  burden of proof, **§ 4:90**
  comparative fault, **§ 4:110, 4:125**
  damages, **§ 4:106, 4:107, 4:124**
  defense, **§ 4:101, 4:102, 4:120**
Punitive damages, assault, **§ 4:109**
Self-defense, **§ 4:121**
Sexual touching, battery, **§ 4:115**
Statute of limitations, **§ 4:91, 4:118**

ASSAULT AND BATTERY—Cont'd
Theory of liability, generally, **§ 4:88 to 4:126**
Third person, defense of, **§ 4:119**
Threat of injury
apprehension of threat, **§ 4:94**
future injury, threat of future injury not actionable as assault, **§ 4:101**
imminent threat of injury, **§ 4:95, 4:99**
lack of threat of injury, defense, **§ 4:99**
Time or date
future injury, threat of future injury not actionable as assault, **§ 4:101**
statute of limitations, **§ 4:91, 4:118**
Waiver of defense, battery, **§ 4:118**
Words, insufficiency of words alone, **§ 4:99**

ASSENT
See index heading CONSENT OR APPROVAL

ASSETS
Collecting the judgment, reachable assets, **§ 16:26**
Settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:33**

ASSIGNMENT
Appeal or review, assignment of errors, **§ 15:66**
New trial, **§ 15:25, 15:26**
Trial judge. See index heading DISQUALIFICATION OF ASSIGNED TRIAL JUDGE

ASSOCIATIONS
Expert witnesses, plaintiff or defense associations and location and selection of experts, **§ 3:111**
Service of process and papers, unincorporated associations, **§ 7:260**

ASSUMPTION OF OBLIGATIONS
Challenging pleadings, **§ 7:296**

ASSUMPTION OF RISK
Products liability, assumption of risk no longer defense, **§ 4:242**

ATTACHMENT
Independent damages claims, emotional attachment, **§ 5:238**
Jurisdiction, **§ 7:136**

ATTEMPTS
Pretrial practice and procedure, attempt to settle, **§ 10:63**

ATTORNEY-CLIENT PRIVILEGE
Collecting the judgment, proper application of proceeds, **§ 16:56**
Discovery, **§ 8:49 to 8:62**

ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP
General treatment, **§ 2:106 to 2:245**
Adaptation of file to nature of case, setting up client's file, **§ 2:199**
Additions, supplemental file added as case grows, **§ 2:201**
Address file, setting up client's files in complex case, **§ 2:206**
Advances of costs, to or from client, **§ 2:148 to 2:150**
Adverse party, communication with, **§ 2:161 to 2:163**
Advice to client upon accepting employment, generally, **§ 2:160 to 2:197**
Agreements. See Contracts or agreements, below
Alternative fee arrangements in special bodily injury cases, **§ 2:124**
Ambiguities favoring client, **§ 2:109**
Amounts
general ethical limitations on amount of fee, **§ 2:118 to 2:121**
recovery, matters not to discuss with client, **§ 2:188**
Appeal or review
obligation to prosecute or defend, **§ 2:116**
Appointments, letter to claimant confirming consultation appoint-

ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd
ment and preliminary phone advice, **§ 2:229**
Approval. See Consent or approval, below
Authority and authorization
division of attorney-client authority, **§ 2:152 to 2:159**
expenses, authority to incur, **§ 2:145, 2:146**
forms. See Forms, below
Backup procedures, setting up client's file, **§ 2:219**
Bills
general treatment, **§ 2:193**
medical bills incurred, evaluation of claim dependent in part on, **§ 2:170**
record keeping, **§ 2:193**
Blatantly unprofessional conduct, no or limited recovery due to, **§ 2:143**
Categorized files, setting up client's file in complex cases, **§ 2:203 to 2:215**
Central control, setting up client's file, **§ 2:220**
Chances of success, matters not to discuss with client, **§ 2:187**
Checklists
general treatment, **§ 2:222 to 2:228**
bring to interview, documents and things for client to, **§ 2:222**
conflicts, special considerations during initial interview, **§ 2:225**
educating client about litigation, **§ 2:227**
fee agreement preparation, **§ 2:226**
information to be obtained from client, **§ 2:223**
initial interview. See index heading INITIAL CLIENT CONTACT AND INTERVIEW
matters counsel should not communicate to client, **§ 2:228**

ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd
Checklists—Cont'd
time limitations, special considerations during initial interview, **§ 2:225**
Clearly excessive or unreasonable fees, **§ 2:119**
Closing arguments, setting up client's file, **§ 2:215**
Collection of more than agreed to, **§ 2:121**
Comparative fault, notice to client of effect of, **§ 2:180**
Compensable damages
advising client, **§ 2:181, 2:182**
lost earnings as compensable damages, **§ 2:175**
Complex cases, multiple file system in, **§ 2:202 to 2:216**
Computation method, payment of costs from ultimate recovery, **§ 2:151**
Computer filing systems, **§ 2:217**
Confidentiality, maintenance of, **§ 2:160 to 2:164**
Confirmation. See Form, below
Conflicts of interest
general treatment, **§ 2:83 to 2:104**
another client's interest, **§ 2:86, 2:87**
checklists, special considerations during initial interview, **§ 2:225**
confidential information, use of prohibited, **§ 2:84**
disclosure, forms, **§ 2:235**
firm, conflict disqualifying entire firm, **§ 2:102**
former clients, **§ 2:88**
former judge, arbitrator, or law clerk, **§ 2:101**
imputed disqualification, **§ 2:89**
initial client contact and interview. See index heading INITIAL CLIENT CONTACT AND INTERVIEW
insured defendants, special concerns affecting
general treatment, **§ 2:95**

ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd
Conflicts of interest—Cont'd
insured defendants, special concerns affecting—Cont'd
defense with "reservation of rights," conflict from, **§ 2:98**
excess recovery, conflict from possibility of, **§ 2:97**
potential conflicts, **§ 2:96 to 2:99**
subrogation rights of carrier, conflict from, **§ 2:99**
interests impairing judgment, **§ 2:85 to 2:87**
law firm associate as potential witness, **§ 2:94**
multiple clients, consultation with in single matter, **§ 2:87**
possible conflicts between client and liability insurer, **§ 2:156**
standing to seek disqualification, **§ 2:103**
successive government and private employment, **§ 2:100**
transactions prohibited, **§ 2:85**
waiver of disqualification, **§ 2:104**
witness, attorney as potential witness
general treatment, **§ 2:90**
law firm associate as potential witness, **§ 2:94**
own client, potential witness for, **§ 2:91 to 2:93**
Consent or approval
extraordinary expenses, provision for prior approval of, **§ 2:146**
forms. See Forms, below
informed consent, **§ 2:110**
Construction of employment agreement, **§ 2:109**
Contact, stressing importance of maintaining, **§ 2:195 to 2:197**
Contents of employment agreement, **§ 2:111**
Contracts or agreements
employment agreements. See Employment agreements, below

ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd
Contracts or agreements—Cont'd
letter agreements as to division of attorney-client authority, **§ 2:159**
Coordination of docket system, setting up client's file, **§ 2:218 to 2:221**
Correspondence
general treatment, **§ 2:193**
record keeping, **§ 2:193**
setting up correspondence file in complex case, **§ 2:204**
Costs or expenses
authority to incur expenses, **§ 2:145, 2:146**
extraordinary expenses, provision for prior approval of, **§ 2:146**
payment of costs, provisions for, **§ 2:144 to 2:151**
Creating lien, attorney's lien agreement, **§ 2:132**
Damages
compensable damages, advising client with overview of compensable damages, **§ 2:181, 2:182**
lost earnings as compensable damages, **§ 2:175**
reduction of damages for failure to obtain medical care, **§ 2:168**
setting up client's damages file, complex case, **§ 2:213**
Declining contingency fee agreement, bodily injury cases, **§ 2:128**
Defense, insurance company bound to provide, **§ 2:155, 2:156**
Definition of attorney-client authority, employment agreement provision, **§ 2:239**
Diary of relevant events, keeping, **§ 2:194**
Discharge or release
fees in event of premature attorney discharge, **§ 2:135 to 2:143**
general authorization for release of all relevant documents to attorney, **§ 2:240**

ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd
Disclosure of conflict of interest, **§ 2:235**
Discovery, setting up discovery file in complex case, **§ 2:209**
Division of attorney-client authority, **§ 2:152 to 2:159**
Docket system, **§ 2:218 to 2:221**
Documents, generally, **§ 2:191**
Duration of undertaking, **§ 2:115, 2:116**
Early termination, quantum meruit recovery upon premature attorney discharge or withdrawal where contract does not provide for early termination, **§ 2:138 to 2:143**
Educating client about litigation, **§ 2:227**
Embarrassment by substantial medical bills, **§ 2:172**
Emphasizing importance of medical care, **§ 2:166 to 2:172**
Employment
agreements. See Employment agreements, below
authorization for employment records, **§ 2:243, 2:244**
contracts. See Employment agreements, below
discussion of applicable law, **§ 2:179, 2:180**
letters, employment rejection confirmation letter, **§ 2:232**
lost earnings as compensable damages, **§ 2:175**
past and present employers, employment records from, **§ 2:190, 2:244**
realistic expectations, **§ 2:178 to 2:191**
status of claimant, **§ 2:174 to 2:177**
time to return to work, **§ 2:176**
unnecessary absence from employment, **§ 2:177**
Employment agreements
general treatment, **§ 2:106 to 2:111**

ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd
Employment agreements—Cont'd
advances of costs, to or from client, **§ 2:148 to 2:150**
alternative fee arrangements in special bodily injury cases, **§ 2:124**
ambiguities favoring client, **§ 2:109**
amount of fee, general ethical limitations, **§ 2:118 to 2:121**
appeal or review, obligation to prosecute or defend, **§ 2:116**
approval. See Consent or approval, above
authority. See Authority and authorization, above
authorization. See Authority and authorization, above
blatantly unprofessional conduct, no or limited fee recovery due to, **§ 2:143**
conflicts, possible conflicts between client and liability insurer, **§ 2:156**
consent. See Consent or approval, above
contents of agreement, **§ 2:111**
costs. See Costs or expenses, above
creating lien, attorney's lien agreement, **§ 2:132**
declining contingency fee agreement, bodily injury cases, **§ 2:128**
defense, scope of authority delegated when insurance company bound to provide defense, **§ 2:155, 2:156**
division of attorney-client authority, **§ 2:152 to 2:159**
duration of undertaking, **§ 2:115, 2:116**
early termination, quantum meruit recovery where contract does not provide for, **§ 2:138 to 2:143**
entire contract fee, entitlement to entire contract fee upon

ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd
Employment agreements—Cont'd
premature attorney discharge or withdrawal, **§ 2:140**
entitlement to entire contract fee upon premature attorney discharge or withdrawal, **§ 2:140**
ethics. See Ethics, below
expenses. See Costs or expenses, above
extraordinary expenses, provision for prior approval of, **§ 2:146**
fees. See index heading ATTORNEYS' FEES
forms. See Forms, below
graduated contingency fee agreement, bodily injury cases, **§ 2:127**
guarantees, never guarantee results, **§ 2:114**
informed consent, **§ 2:110**
insurance. See Insurance, below
letter agreements as to division of attorney-client authority, **§ 2:159**
liens. See Liens, below
net contingency fee agreement, bodily injury cases, **§ 2:129**
never guarantee results, **§ 2:114**
payments. See Payments, below
performance of work, **§ 2:112 to 2:116, 2:236**
prior approval of extraordinary expenses provision for, **§ 2:146**
priority of lien, attorney's lien agreement, **§ 2:134**
procedural/tactical decisions, counsel to make, **§ 2:153**
pro-rata sharing, premature attorney discharge or withdrawal and several quantum meruit claims, **§ 2:142**
rationale for contingent fee, bodily injury cases, **§ 2:123**
reading of agreement by client, need for, **§ 2:108, 2:109**
specificity, unknown precluding, **§ 2:113**

ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd
Employment agreements—Cont'd
standardized agreement as to division of attorney-client authority usually the norm, **§ 2:158**
straight contingency fee agreement, bodily injury cases, **§ 2:126**
substantive decisions, client to make, **§ 2:154**
termination, quantum meruit recovery where contract does not provide for early termination, **§ 2:138 to 2:143**
time or date, duration of undertaking, **§ 2:115, 2:116**
understanding of agreement by client, need for, **§ 2:108, 2:109**
unknown precluding specificity, **§ 2:113**
unprofessional conduct, no or limited recovery due to blatantly unprofessional conduct, **§ 2:143**
writing, need for written agreement, **§ 2:107**
Entire contract fee, entitlement to entire contract fee upon premature attorney discharge or withdrawal, **§ 2:140**
Entitlement to entire contract fee, premature attorney discharge or withdrawal, **§ 2:140**
Ethics
advances of costs to clients, limitations on, **§ 2:150**
attorneys' fees, general ethical limitations on amount, **§ 2:118 to 2:121**
Evidence
medical care or treatment, failure to obtain or continue treatment as evidence of no injury, **§ 2:167 to 2:169**
setting up client's file, complex case, **§ 2:212**
witnesses. See Witnesses, below

ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd
Expectations, realistic expectations, **§ 2:178 to 2:191**
Expenses. See Costs or expenses, above
Experts, setting up experts file in complex case, **§ 2:210**
Explanation
lost earnings as compensable damages, **§ 2:175**
uncertainties of litigation, **§ 2:184**
Extraordinary expenses, provision for prior approval of, **§ 2:146**
50 percent medical malpractice contingency fee, employment agreement for, **§ 2:238**
Forms
agreement, form of, **§ 2:157 to 2:159**
appointments, letter to claimant confirming consultation appointment and preliminary phone advice, **§ 2:229**
authority and authorization
definition of attorney-client authority, employment agreement provision, **§ 2:239**
employment records, authorization for, **§ 2:243, 2:244**
general authorization for release of all relevant documents to attorney, **§ 2:240**
medical information, authorization to furnish, **§ 2:241**
medical records, client authorization to obtain, **§ 2:242**
tax records, client authorization to obtain, **§ 2:245**
confirmation
employment rejection confirmation letter, **§ 2:232**
letter to claimant confirming consultation appointment and preliminary phone advice, **§ 2:229**
limited investigation undertaking, letter confirming, **§ 2:233**

ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd
Forms—Cont'd
conflict of interest disclosure, **§ 2:235**
consent
disclosure of conflict of interest, consent of client to representation, **§ 2:235**
joint representation and fee sharing, consent of client to, **§ 2:234**
definition of attorney-client authority, employment agreement provision, **§ 2:239**
disclosure of conflict of interest, **§ 2:235**
employment records, authorization for, **§ 2:243, 2:244**
employment rejection confirmation letter, **§ 2:232**
50 percent medical malpractice contingency fee, employment agreement for, **§ 2:238**
general authorization for release of all relevant documents to attorney, **§ 2:240**
interview with client sheet, **§ 2:231**
investigation, letter confirming limited investigation undertaking, **§ 2:233**
joint representation and fee sharing, consent of client to, **§ 2:234**
letters
consultation appointment and preliminary phone advice, letter to claimant confirming, **§ 2:229**
employment rejection confirmation letter, **§ 2:232**
limited investigation undertaking, letter confirming, **§ 2:233**
malpractice, employment agreement for 50 percent medical malpractice contingency fee, **§ 2:238**
medical information, authorization to furnish, **§ 2:241**

ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd
Forms—Cont'd
medical malpractice contingency fee, employment agreement for 50 percent, **§ 2:238**
medical records, client authorization to obtain, **§ 2:242**
performance of work, employment agreement provision regarding, **§ 2:236**
preliminary phone advice, letter to claimant confirming consultation appointment and, **§ 2:229**
records
employment records, authorization for, **§ 2:243, 2:244**
medical records, client authorization to obtain, **§ 2:242**
rejection, employment rejection confirmation letter, **§ 2:232**
release of all relevant documents to attorney, general authorization for, **§ 2:240**
relevancy, general authorization for release of all relevant documents to attorney, **§ 2:240**
reports, client information report, **§ 2:230**
sharing, consent of client to joint representation and fee sharing, **§ 2:234**
sheets, personal injury client interview sheet, **§ 2:231**
tax records, client authorization to obtain, **§ 2:245**
telephone advice, letter to claimant confirming consultation appointment and preliminary phone advice, **§ 2:229**
33 1/3 percent contingency fee contract, employment agreement for, **§ 2:237**
workmen's compensation cases, client interview sheet, **§ 2:231**
General authorization for release of all relevant documents to attorney, **§ 2:240**

ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd
General ethical limitations on amount of fee, **§ 2:118 to 2:121**
Graduated contingency fee agreement, bodily injury cases, **§ 2:127**
Guarantees
advising client of no guarantee of actual recovery, **§ 2:182**
never guarantee results, **§ 2:114**
Guidelines regarding contingency fee contracts, bodily injury cases, **§ 2:125 to 2:129**
Immediate organization, setting up client's file, **§ 2:198**
Implementation of docket system, setting up client's file, **§ 2:218 to 2:221**
Indexing files, setting up client's file, **§ 2:216**
Informed consent, **§ 2:110**
Initial interview, checklist of considerations before and during, **§ 2:223 to 2:225**
Insurance
insurance company bound to provide defense, scope of authority delegated by client and insurance company, **§ 2:155, 2:156**
medical expenses, reimbursement from insurance carrier or other sources, **§ 2:171**
possible conflicts between client and liability insurer, **§ 2:156**
Investigation
letter confirming limited investigation undertaking, **§ 2:233**
setting up investigation file in complex case, **§ 2:205**
Joint representation and fee sharing, consent of client to, **§ 2:234**
Legal research, setting up legal-research file in complex case, **§ 2:207**
Length of time involved, advising client of, **§ 2:185**
Letters
agreement as to division of attorney-client authority, letter

ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd
Letters—Cont'd
agreements, **§ 2:159**
forms. See Forms, above
Liability file, setting up client's file in complex case, **§ 2:214**
Liens
attorney's lien agreements, employment contract, **§ 2:130 to 2:134**
contractual charging liens, attorney's lien agreement, **§ 2:131**
creating lien, attorney's lien agreement, **§ 2:132**
priority of lien, attorney's lien agreement, **§ 2:134**
recording lien, attorney's lien agreement, **§ 2:133**
Limitations or restrictions
blatantly unprofessional conduct, no or limited recovery due to, **§ 2:143**
contingency fee cases, premature attorney discharge or withdrawal, **§ 2:141**
costs, ethical limitation on advancement of costs to clients, **§ 2:150**
letter confirming limited investigation undertaking, **§ 2:233**
Lost earnings as compensable damages, explanation to client, **§ 2:175**
Malpractice, employment agreement for 50 percent medical malpractice contingency fee, **§ 2:238**
Matters not to discuss, **§ 2:186 to 2:188, 2:228**
Medical care or treatment
authorization to furnish medical information, **§ 2:241**
bills, evaluation of claim dependent in part on medical bills incurred, **§ 2:170**
damages, reduction of for failure to obtain medical care, **§ 2:168**
emphasizing importance of medical care, **§ 2:166 to 2:172**

ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd
Medical care or treatment—Cont'd
evidence of no injury, failure to obtain or continue treatment as, **§ 2:167 to 2:169**
unnecessary treatment, **§ 2:169**
Medical expenses
embarrassment by substantial medical bills, **§ 2:172**
reimbursement from insurance carrier or other sources, **§ 2:171**
Medical malpractice contingency fee, employment agreement for 50 percent, **§ 2:238**
Medical records of client, **§ 2:189, 2:242**
Medical status of claimant, advice to client on acceptance of employment
general treatment, **§ 2:165**
embarrassment, advising client not to feel embarrassed about medical bills, **§ 2:172**
emphasize importance of medical care, **§ 2:166 to 2:172**
medical bills incurred, evaluation of claim as dependent on, **§ 2:170**
medical reimbursement for insurance or other sources, **§ 2:171**
physician selection, **§ 2:173**
Methodology, setting up client's file, **§ 2:199 to 2:217**
Multiple file system in complex cases, **§ 2:202 to 2:216**
Net contingency fee agreement, bodily injury cases, **§ 2:129**
Never guarantee results, **§ 2:114**
Opening statement, file as to thoughts for, **§ 2:215**
Opposition, confidentiality and statements given to opposition, **§ 2:163**
Past and present employers, employment records from, **§ 2:190, 2:244**
Payments
client's responsibility for payment of costs, **§ 2:147 to 2:150**

ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd
Payments—Cont'd
computation method, payment of costs from ultimate recovery, **§ 2:151**
costs, provisions for payment of, **§ 2:144 to 2:151**
Percentages
50 percent medical malpractice contingency fee, **§ 2:238**
33 1/3 percent contingency fee contract, employment agreement for, **§ 2:237**
Performance of work, **§ 2:112 to 2:116, 2:236**
Periodic reports, contents and use of, **§ 2:196, 2:197**
Physician, selection of, **§ 2:173**
Pleadings, setting up pleadings file in complex case, **§ 2:208**
Potential witnesses, confidentiality and communicating with potential witnesses, **§ 2:164**
Preliminary phone advice, letter to claimant confirming consultation appointment and, **§ 2:229**
Prior approval of extraordinary expenses, provision in employment agreement, **§ 2:146**
Priority of lien, attorney's lien agreement, **§ 2:134**
Privilege. See index heading ATTORNEY-CLIENT PRIVILEGE
Procedural/tactical decisions, counsel to make, **§ 2:153**
Pro-rata sharing, premature attorney discharge or withdrawal and several quantum meruit claims, **§ 2:142**
Quantum meruit
early termination, quantum meruit recovery where contract does not provide for, **§ 2:138 to 2:143**
pro-rata sharing, premature attorney discharge or withdrawal and several quantum meruit claims, **§ 2:142**

ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd
Rationale for contingent fee, bodily injury cases, **§ 2:123**
Reading of agreement by client, need for, **§ 2:108, 2:109**
Realistic expectations, **§ 2:178 to 2:191**
Records and recordings
employment records from past and present employers, **§ 2:190, 2:244**
forms. See Forms, above
keeping records, **§ 2:192 to 2:194**
lien recorded, attorney's lien agreement, **§ 2:133**
medical records of client, **§ 2:189, 2:242**
reports. See Reports, below
setting up client's file. See Setting up client's file, below
statement by client recorded, confidentiality, **§ 2:162**
Reduction of damages, failure to obtain medical care, **§ 2:168**
Regular status reports, setting up client's file, **§ 2:221**
Reimbursement of medical expenses from insurance carrier or other sources, **§ 2:171**
Rejection, employment rejection confirmation letter, **§ 2:232**
Release. See Discharge or release, above
Relevancy
diary of relevant events, keeping, **§ 2:194**
general authorization for release of all relevant documents to attorney, **§ 2:240**
Reports
client information report, **§ 2:230**
contents and use of periodic reports, **§ 2:196, 2:197**
setting up client's file, regular status reports, **§ 2:221**
Research, legal research file in complex case, **§ 2:207**
Return to work, when to, **§ 2:176**

ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd
Role of counsel, advising client as to, **§ 2:183**
Routine case single file system, setting up client's file, **§ 2:200**
Selection of physician, **§ 2:173**
Setting up client's file
general treatment, **§ 2:198 to 2:221**
adaptation of file to nature of case, **§ 2:199**
additions, supplemental file added as case grows, **§ 2:201**
address file, complex cases, **§ 2:206**
backup procedures, **§ 2:219**
categorized files in complex case, **§ 2:203 to 2:215**
central control, **§ 2:220**
closing arguments, thoughts for, **§ 2:215**
complex cases, multiple file system in, **§ 2:202 to 2:216**
computer filing systems, **§ 2:217**
coordination of docket system, **§ 2:218 to 2:221**
correspondence file, complex case, **§ 2:204**
damages file, complex case, **§ 2:213**
discovery file, complex case, **§ 2:209**
docket system, **§ 2:218 to 2:221**
evidence file, complex case, **§ 2:212**
experts file, complex case, **§ 2:210**
immediate organization of file, **§ 2:198**
implementation of docket system, **§ 2:218 to 2:221**
indexing files, **§ 2:216**
investigation file, complex case, **§ 2:205**
legal research file, complex case, **§ 2:207**
liability file, complex case, **§ 2:214**
methodology, **§ 2:199 to 2:217**

ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd
Setting up client's file—Cont'd
multiple file system in complex cases, **§ 2:202 to 2:216**
opening statement, thoughts for, **§ 2:215**
pleadings file, complex case, **§ 2:208**
regular status reports, **§ 2:221**
reports, regular status reports, **§ 2:221**
research, legal research file in complex case, **§ 2:207**
single file system for routine cases, **§ 2:200**
status reports, **§ 2:221**
supplemental file added as case grows, **§ 2:201**
voir dire, thoughts for, **§ 2:215**
witnesses
general treatment, **§ 2:211**
experts file, complex case, **§ 2:210**
Sharing
joint representation and fee sharing, consent of client to, **§ 2:234**
quantum meruit claims, premature attorney discharge or withdrawal and pro-rata sharing of several, **§ 2:142**
Sheets, personal injury client interview sheet, **§ 2:231**
Single file system for routine cases, setting up client's file, **§ 2:200**
Specificity, unknown precluding, **§ 2:113**
Standardized agreement as to division of attorney-client authority usually the norm, **§ 2:158**
Status
employment of claimant, **§ 2:174 to 2:177**
medical status. See Medical status of claimant, advice to client on acceptance of employment, above
setting up client's file, **§ 2:221**

ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd
Straight contingency fee agreement, bodily injury cases, **§ 2:126**
Substantive decisions, client to make, **§ 2:154**
Supplemental file added as case grows, setting up client's file, **§ 2:201**
Tax records, client authorization to obtain, **§ 2:245**
Telephone advice, letter to claimant confirming consultation appointment and preliminary phone advice, **§ 2:229**
Termination, quantum meruit recovery where contract does not provide for early termination, **§ 2:138 to 2:143**
33 1/3 percent contingency fee contract, employment agreement for, **§ 2:237**
Time or date
checklists, special considerations during initial interview, **§ 2:225**
duration of undertaking, **§ 2:115, 2:116**
length of time involved, advising client of, **§ 2:185**
periodic reports, contents and use of, **§ 2:196, 2:197**
return to work, when to, **§ 2:176**
Uncertainties of litigation, explanation of, **§ 2:184**
Understanding of agreement by client, need for, **§ 2:108, 2:109**
Unknown precluding specificity, **§ 2:113**
Unnecessary
absence from employment, **§ 2:177**
medical care or treatment, **§ 2:169**
Unprofessional conduct, no or limited recovery due to blatantly unprofessional conduct, **§ 2:143**
Voir dire, setting up client's file, **§ 2:215**
Witnesses
potential witnesses, confidentiality and communicating with

ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd
Witnesses—Cont'd
potential witnesses, **§ 2:164**
setting up client's file. See Setting up client's file, above
Workmen's compensation cases, client interview sheet, **§ 2:231**
Writing or written matters
need for written agreement, **§ 2:107**
statement by client, confidentiality, **§ 2:162**

ATTORNEYS AT LAW
Accrual of cause of action, attorney malpractice, **§ 7:29**
Arbitration and mediation. See index heading ARBITRATION AND MEDIATION
Collecting the judgment. See index heading COLLECTING THE JUDGMENT
Discovery
attorney-client privilege, **§ 8:49 to 8:62**
depositions of attorneys of record, **§ 8:167**
setting up client's discovery file in complex case, attorney-client relationship, **§ 2:209**
work-product privilege, **§ 8:63 to 8:71**
Disqualification of assigned trial judge, attorney and judge relationship, **§ 11:29**
Evaluation of the case. See index heading EVALUATION OF THE CASE
Expert witnesses, location and selection of experts through attorney colleagues, **§ 3:110**
Fees. See index heading ATTORNEYS' FEES
Filing suit. See index heading FILING SUIT
Final argument. See index heading FINAL ARGUMENT
Law firms. See index heading LAW FIRMS
Negligence, standard of care, **§ 4:62**

ATTORNEYS AT LAW—Cont'd
Opening statements. See index heading OPENING STATEMENTS
Pleadings. See index heading PLEADINGS
Prelitigation investigations and analysis. See index heading PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS
Pretrial practice and procedure, attorney's authority to settle, **§ 10:92**
Privilege. See index heading ATTORNEY-CLIENT PRIVILEGE
Relationship to judge, disqualification of assigned trial judge due to attorney and judge relationship, **§ 11:29**
Relationship with client. See index heading ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP
Selecting the jury, voir dire by attorney, **§ 11:47**
Service of process and papers on attorney, **§ 7:257**
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE
Statute of limitations, attorney malpractice, **§ 7:11**
Trial. See index heading TRIAL
Verdict, presence of counsel when verdict rendered, **§ 13:84**

ATTORNEYS' FEES
Alternative fee arrangements in special bodily injury cases, **§ 2:124**
Checklists, fee agreement preparation, **§ 2:226**
Clearly excessive or unreasonable fees, **§ 2:119**
Collecting the judgment, joint check to attorney and client, **§ 16:50 to 16:54**
Contingency fees
agreements, generally, **§ 2:122 to 2:129, 2:136**
declining contingency fee agreement, bodily injury cases, **§ 2:128**

ATTORNEYS' FEES—Cont'd
Contingency fees—Cont'd
graduated contingency fee agreement, bodily injury cases, **§ 2:127**
guidelines regarding contingency fee contracts, bodily injury cases, **§ 2:125 to 2:129**
limitations in contingency fee cases, premature attorney discharge or withdrawal, **§ 2:141**
medical malpractice, employment agreement for 50 percent medical malpractice contingency fee, **§ 2:238**
net contingency fee agreement, bodily injury cases, **§ 2:129**
premature attorney discharge or withdrawal, **§ 2:136**
prevailing parties, attorneys' fees for, **§ 14:24**
rationale for contingent fee, bodily injury cases, **§ 2:123**
settlement and compromise, structured settlements, **§ 6:149 to 6:151**
straight contingency fee agreement, bodily injury cases, **§ 2:126**
33 1/3 percent contingency fee contract, employment agreement for, **§ 2:237**
Contract recovery if agreement fixes fees, premature attorney discharge or withdrawal, **§ 2:137**
Damages, element of compensatory damages, **§ 5:14**
Declining contingency fee agreement, bodily injury cases, **§ 2:128**
Determination of fees, premature attorney discharge or withdrawal, **§ 2:139**
Employment agreements
clearly excessive or unreasonable fees, **§ 2:119**
collection of more fees than agreed to, **§ 2:121**
computation method of fees, payment of costs from ultimate

ATTORNEYS' FEES—Cont'd
Employment agreements—Cont'd
recovery, **§ 2:151**
contingency fees. See Contingency fees, above
discharge or release, fees in event of premature attorney discharge, **§ 2:135 to 2:143**
excessive fees, **§ 2:119**
illegal fees, **§ 2:120**
premature attorney discharge or withdrawal, fees in event of, **§ 2:135 to 2:143**
provisions, **§ 2:117 to 2:143**
unreasonable fees, **§ 2:119**
withdrawal, fees in event of premature attorney discharge or, **§ 2:135 to 2:143**
Entitlement to entire contract fee, premature attorney discharge or withdrawal, **§ 2:140**
Ethics, general ethical limitations on amount of fee, **§ 2:118 to 2:121**
Evaluation of the case, fee sharing with attorney from different firm, **§ 2:78**
Excessive fees, **§ 2:119**
Forms
consent of client to joint representation and fee sharing, **§ 2:234**
contingency fees, employment agreement for 50 percent medical malpractice contingency fee, **§ 2:238**
50 percent medical malpractice contingency fee, employment agreement for, **§ 2:238**
General ethical limitations on amount of fee, **§ 2:118 to 2:121**
Graduated contingency fee agreement, bodily injury cases, **§ 2:127**
Guidelines regarding contingency fee contracts, bodily injury cases, **§ 2:125 to 2:129**
Illegal fees, **§ 2:120**
Initial client contact and interview, discussion of fee arrangement, **§ 2:52**

ATTORNEYS' FEES—Cont'd
Limitations or restrictions
contingency fee cases, limitations where premature attorney discharge or withdrawal, **§ 2:141**
ethical limitations on amount of fee, **§ 2:118 to 2:121**
Net contingency fee agreement, bodily injury cases, **§ 2:129**
Premature attorney discharge or withdrawal, fees in event of, **§ 2:135 to 2:143**
Prevailing parties. See index heading ATTORNEYS' FEES FOR PREVAILING PARTIES
Rationale for contingent fee, bodily injury cases, **§ 2:123**
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE
Straight contingency fee agreement, bodily injury cases, **§ 2:126**
Unreasonable fees, **§ 2:119**
Withdrawal, fees in event of premature attorney discharge or, **§ 2:135 to 2:143**

ATTORNEYS' FEES FOR PREVAILING PARTIES
General treatment, **§ 14:21 to 14:26**
Appeal, **§ 14:25**
Conditions on granting, **§ 14:23 to 14:25**
Contingent fee contract, **§ 14:24**
Discretion of court, **§ 14:26**
Statutory basis, **§ 14:22**

ATTRACTIVE NUISANCE
Premises liability, **§ 4:187 to 4:190**

AUTHORITY AND AUTHORIZATION
Arbitration and mediation. See index heading ARBITRATION AND MEDIATION
Attorney-client relationship. See index heading ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP
False imprisonment, color of legal authority, **§ 4:133**

AUTHORITY AND AUTHORIZATION—Cont'd
Pleadings, authority to sue, **§ 7:166**
Pretrial practice and procedure, authority of attorneys to settle, **§ 10:92**
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE
Submitting the case, power of court to reject submitted findings, **§ 13:100**

AUTOMOBILES AND OTHER MOTOR VEHICLES
Answer to petition for wrongful death and survival damages, auto/train collision, **§ 17:36**
Emergency vehicles. See index heading EMERGENCY VEHICLES
Exceptions to plaintiff's petition for wrongful death and survival damages, auto/train collision, **§ 17:37**
Expert witnesses, auto accident cases, **§ 3:101**
First supplemental petition, auto-train collision, **§ 17:32**
Injunctions, petition for injunction and order to preserve evidence in automobile collision case, **§ 17:23**
Negligence. See index heading NEGLIGENCE
Pedestrian/police car collision. See index heading PEDESTRIAN/POLICE CAR COLLISION
Petitions
auto accident, petition for damages, **§ 17:1**
railroads. See Railroads, below
Products liability, **§ 4:276**
Real or demonstrative evidence, **§ 12:198, 12:200, 12:228**
Sample cases. See index heading SAMPLE CASES
Second amending petition, auto accident/highway design defect suit, **§ 17:26**

AUTOMOBILES AND OTHER MOTOR VEHICLES—Cont'd
Summary judgment, motion for partial summary judgment in automobile accident case, **§ 17:53**
Third amending petition, auto accident/highway design defect suit, **§ 17:27**

AVOIDABLE CONSEQUENCES
Comparative fault, **§ 4:76, 7:306**

BACKGROUND
Initial client contact and interview, background information, **§ 2:25**
Selecting the jury, educational or technical background, **§ 11:55**

BAD FAITH
See index heading GOOD OR BAD FAITH

BANKS AND BANKING
Service of process and papers, **§ 7:266**

BATTERY
General treatment, **§ 4:111 to 4:126**
For detailed treatment see index heading ASSAULT AND BATTERY

BENCH TRIAL
See index heading SUBMITTING THE CASE

BIFURCATED TRIAL
Order of trial, **§ 12:5 to 12:9**

BILLS
Attorney-client relationship. See index heading ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES
Settlement and compromise, medical bills, **§ 6:106**

BIRTH
Damages
neurological injuries, birth-related, **§ 5:25**
wrongful birth, **§ 5:103**
Medical malpractice, wrongful birth, **§ 4:325**

BIRTH—Cont'd
Neurological injuries, birth-related, **§ 5:25**
Wrongful birth. See index heading WRONGFUL BIRTH

BLACKBOARD SKETCHES
Real or demonstrative evidence, **§ 12:215 to 12:217**

BLOOD TESTS
See index heading DISCOVERY

BOTTOM LINE FIGURE
Settlement and compromise, **§ 6:59**

BREACH
Cooperation clause, collecting the judgment, **§ 16:17**
Duty. See index heading BREACH OF DUTY

BREACH OF DUTY
Judgment notwithstanding the verdict, **§ 15:35**
Medical malpractice, **§ 4:327**
Negligence. See index heading NEGLIGENCE
Prima facie case, duty of care, **§ 12:25 to 12:29**

BRIEFS
Pretrial practice and procedure, final preparation, **§ 10:138 to 10:142**

BROCHURES
Settlement brochure, **§ 6:93**

BUILDINGS
Premises liability, determining use of buildings, **§ 4:181 to 4:190**
Sample cases, plaintiff's interrogatories and request for production to building owner and operator, **§ 17:21**

BULLYING
Negligent supervision, **§ 4:41**

BURDEN OF PROOF
General treatment, **§ 12:10 to 12:16**
Assault, **§ 4:90, 4:91**
Comparative fault, **§ 12:15, 12:16**

BURDEN OF PROOF—Cont'd
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES
Defenses, **§ 12:15, 12:16**
Directed verdict. See index heading DIRECTED VERDICT
Discovery, **§ 8:48**
Expert witnesses, qualifications, **§ 3:119**
False imprisonment, **§ 4:127**
Filing suit, **§ 7:55**
Imminent peril as negating comparative fault, **§ 12:16**
Information primarily within defendant's control, **§ 12:14**
Instructions to jury, **§ 13:46, 13:67**
Medical malpractice, **§ 4:293**
Negligence, prima facie case, **§ 4:2**
Order of trial, **§ 12:2**
Prima facie case, **§ 12:12, 12:13**
Products liability, **§ 4:213 to 4:217**
Rescue as negating comparative fault, **§ 12:16**
Selecting the jury, **§ 11:42, 11:68**
Settlement and compromise, burden of proof on good faith issue, **§ 6:128**
Summary judgment, **§ 10:82**
Tortious conduct, **§ 12:13**
Verdicts, directed verdict. See index heading DIRECTED VERDICT

BUSINESS
Discovery, option to produce business records, **§ 8:178, 8:179**
Service at place of business, **§ 7:253**

"BUT FOR"
Negligence, cause-in-fact, **§ 4:5, 4:66, 4:67**
Prima facie case, duty risk causation, **§ 12:32**

CALCULATION OR COMPUTATION
Attorney-client relationship, payment of costs from ultimate recovery, **§ 2:151**
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES

CALCULATION OR COMPUTATION—Cont'd
Expert witnesses, wage and economic loss calculations by actuary, economist or CPA, **§ 3:102**
Filing suit, computation of time, **§ 7:50**
Independent damages claims, calculation of wrongful death damages, **§ 5:201 to 5:208**
Settlement and compromise, calculation of interest, **§ 6:180**

CALENDARING THE CASE
Trial, **§ 11:1 to 11:6**

CALLING WITNESSES
Examination of witnesses, **§ 12:122 to 12:125**
Expert witnesses, **§ 12:153 to 12:168**

CANCELLATION
Collecting the judgment, cancellation of insurance policy, **§ 16:15**

CAPACITY OR INCAPACITY
Arbitration and mediation, capacity to be arbitrator, **§ 9:40**
Damages, impaired earning capacity, **§ 5:85 to 5:98**
Examination of witnesses, limited mental capacity, **§ 12:131**
Expert witnesses, capacity in which retained, **§ 3:132**
Filing suit, **§ 7:35 to 7:37**
Legal capacity or status of defendant, failure to designate, **§ 7:69 to 7:71**
Parties. See index heading PARTIES
Pleadings. See index heading PLEADINGS
Products liability, impairment of earning capacity, **§ 4:270**

CAPTION
Pleadings, **§ 7:154**

CARRIERS
Negligence, carriers of persons for reward, **§ 4:61**

CASH
See index heading MONEY

CAUSATION
In-fact. See index heading CAUSE IN FACT
Legal cause. See index heading LEGAL CAUSE
Medical malpractice. See index heading MEDICAL MALPRACTICE
Premises liability, **§ 4:188**
Products liability. See index heading PRODUCTS LIABILITY
Proximate cause. See index heading PROXIMATE CAUSE
Selecting the jury, challenges for cause, **§ 11:70 to 11:73**
Wrongful death, **§ 4:202**

CAUSE IN FACT
Instructions to jury, **§ 13:50**
Negligence. See index heading NEGLIGENCE
Prima facie case, duty risk causation, **§ 12:32**

CAUSE OF ACTION
Accrual of cause of action
general treatment, **§ 7:16 to 7:31**
for detailed treatment see index heading ACCRUAL OF CAUSE OF ACTION
Assault, **§ 4:92 to 4:95**
Challenging pleadings, no cause of action, **§ 7:284**
Filing suit. See index heading FILING SUIT
Pleadings. See index heading PLEADINGS
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, obtaining information on causes of action, **§ 3:42**
Products liability, inadequate warning, **§ 4:225**
Settlement and compromise, cause of action against insurer, **§ 6:12**

CEILING
Arbitration and mediation, ceiling for insurance carrier exposure, **§ 9:23**

CERTIFICATES AND CERTIFICATION
Discovery, depositions, **§ 8:154 to 8:156**

CERTIFICATES AND CERTIFICATION—Cont'd
Expert witnesses, death certificate, **§ 12:164**

CHAIN OF DISTRIBUTION
Parties, **§ 7:105**

CHALLENGE OR CONTEST
Arbitration award, **§ 9:65**
Discovery plan, contested matters, **§ 8:78**
Pleadings. See index heading CHALLENGING PLEADINGS
Punitive damages, challenging claim, **§ 5:165**
Selecting the jury. See index heading SELECTING THE JURY

CHALLENGING PLEADINGS
General treatment, **§ 7:277 to 7:306**
Appreciation of danger, comparative fault, **§ 7:303**
Assumption of obligations, defenses and, **§ 7:296**
Avoidable consequences, **§ 7:306**
Comparative fault
general treatment, **§ 7:301 to 7:306**
acts by intentional tortfeasors, **§ 7:302**
avoidable consequences, **§ 7:306**
knowledge and appreciation of danger, **§ 7:303**
medical malpractice, **§ 7:304**
products liability, **§ 7:305**
proximate cause, **§ 7:306**
Content. See Form and content, below
Declinatory exception, **§ 7:281**
Defenses, **§ 7:293 to 7:306**
Dilatory exception, **§ 7:282**
Dismissal of some claims, effect on remaining claims, **§ 7:299**
Exceptions, **§ 7:277 to 7:292**
Failure to state a claim, defense of, **§ 7:300**
Filing suit, generally, **§ 7:277 to 7:306**

CHALLENGING PLEADINGS —Cont'd
Form and content
exceptions, form of, **§ 7:285**
motions, form of, **§ 7:289 to 7:292**
Functions of exceptions, **§ 7:280 to 7:284**
Intentional tortfeasors, acts of, **§ 7:302**
Judgment on the pleadings, motion for, **§ 7:291**
Knowledge of danger, comparative fault, **§ 7:303**
Medical malpractice, comparative fault, **§ 7:304**
Motions, **§ 7:277 to 7:292**
No cause of action, **§ 7:284**
Peremptory exception, **§ 7:283**
Products liability, comparative fault, **§ 7:305**
Promisor, defenses of, **§ 7:297**
Proximate cause, **§ 7:306**
Solidary obligor defenses, **§ 7:295**
Strike, motion to, **§ 7:290**
Summary judgment motion, **§ 7:292**
Third party defendant, defenses of, **§ 7:294**
Time to plead exception, **§ 7:286**
Trial of exceptions, **§ 7:287**
Types of exceptions allowed, **§ 7:279**
Waiver of defenses, **§ 7:298**

CHANCE OF SURVIVAL
See index heading LOST CHANCE OF SURVIVAL

CHANGE OR MODIFICATION
Amendment. See index heading AMENDMENT
Arbitration award, **§ 9:63 to 9:70, 9:75**
Conversion, alteration of chattel, **§ 4:163**
Damages, inability to achieve change in jobs, **§ 5:93 to 5:97**
Exhibit unchanged since accident, **§ 12:193**
Instructions to jury, modification of tendered instruction by court, **§ 13:56 to 13:61**

CHANGE OR MODIFICATION —Cont'd
Parties, effect of variance in name, **§ 7:64**
Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE
Product liability investigation, change of design, **§ 3:79**
Products liability. See index heading PRODUCTS LIABILITY
Venue, **§ 7:139, 7:140**
Verdict, **§ 13:87 to 13:95**

CHARTS
Final argument, use of charts, **§ 13:27**
Opening statements, **§ 11:113**

CHECKLISTS
Attorney-client relationship. See index heading ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP
Attorneys' fees, fee agreement preparation, **§ 2:226**
Damages evaluation checklist, **§ 5:17, 5:240**
File organization checklist, **§ 10:143**
Initial client contact and interview. See index heading INITIAL CLIENT CONTACT AND INTERVIEW
Locating missing persons checklist, **§ 3:140**
Prelitigation investigation and analysis. See index heading PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS
Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE
Trial notebook, **§ 10:145**
Trial preparation, **§ 10:144**

CHECKS
Collecting the judgment, joint check to attorney and client, **§ 16:50 to 16:54**

CHILDREN OR MINORS
Appointment of tutrix over minor plaintiffs, sample case, **§ 17:38, 17:39**

CHILDREN OR MINORS—Cont'd
Assault, **§ 4:103**
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES
Deposition of minors, **§ 8:134**
Examination of witnesses, **§ 12:130**
Filing suit
general treatment, **§ 7:39**
absent persons, **§ 7:34**
Independent damages claims. See index heading INDEPENDENT DAMAGES CLAIMS
Judgment authorizing settlement of minor's claim, sample case, **§ 17:45**
Negligence
general treatment, **§ 4:63**
commercial provider of alcoholic beverages to minor, **§ 4:33**
comparative fault of minors, **§ 4:78**
day care centers, **§ 4:45**
duty to protect, **§ 4:20**
schools, **§ 4:38 to 4:44**
Order authorizing deposit of minor's property in trust, sample case, **§ 17:43**
Petition to place minor's property in trust, sample case, **§ 17:41**
Premises liability, attractive nuisance, **§ 4:187 to 4:190**
Sample cases. See index heading SAMPLE CASES
Settlement
authority to settle minor's claim, sample case, **§ 17:44**
concluding and enforcing the settlement, **§ 6:169 to 6:173**
judgment authorizing settlement of minor's claim, sample case, **§ 17:45**
Statute of limitations, tolling, **§ 7:34, 7:39**
Trust created for benefit of minor, sample case, **§ 17:42**

CHOICE
See index heading ELECTION OR CHOICE

CIRCUMSTANTIAL EVIDENCE
Products liability, **§ 4:213**

CITATIONS
See index heading SERVICE OF PROCESS AND PAPERS

CIVIL CODE
Arbitration and mediation, **§ 9:7**

CLARIFICATION OF CLAIMS AND CONTENTIONS
Discovery plan, **§ 8:100**

CLASS ACTIONS
General treatment, **§ 7:117 to 7:120**
Common character, **§ 7:119, 7:120**
Requisites of class action, **§ 7:118**
Sample cases, petition for recovery of damages caused by explosion, **§ 17:6**
Settlement, court approval, **§ 6:21**
Similarly situated, **§ 7:120**

CLERK OF COURT
Collecting the judgment, payment to clerk of court as satisfaction, **§ 16:49**

CLOSING ARGUMENT
See index heading FINAL ARGUMENT

COLLATERAL SOURCE
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES
Relevancy of evidence, **§ 12:85**

COLLECTING THE JUDGMENT
General treatment, **§ 1:16, 16:1 to 16:57**
Absence. See Lack, below
Advising client on investment of proceeds, **§ 16:55 to 16:57**
Answers, collection from multiple defendants, **§ 16:44**
Appearance, refusal of, **§ 16:25**
Assets, reachable, **§ 16:26**
Attorneys
attorney-client privilege, proper application of proceeds, **§ 16:56**

COLLECTING THE JUDGMENT —Cont'd
Attorneys—Cont'd
discharge of attorney's lien, proper application of proceeds, **§ 16:52**
joint check to attorney and client, proper application of proceeds, **§ 16:50 to 16:54**
Binding effect of prior judgment, collection from multiple defendants, **§ 16:39, 16:40**
Breach of cooperation clause, **§ 16:17**
Cancellation of insurance policy, **§ 16:15**
Clerk of court, payment to as satisfaction, **§ 16:49**
Complaint for contribution, collection from multiple defendants, **§ 16:42, 16:43**
Continuing care needs, proper application of proceeds, **§ 16:57**
Contribution, collection from multiple defendants, **§ 16:33 to 16:46**
Costs, **§ 16:24**
Coverage, lack of insurance coverage, **§ 16:13, 16:14**
Cross claims, collection from multiple defendants, **§ 16:41**
Default judgment, **§ 16:7 to 16:9**
Defenses
insurance company, **§ 16:12 to 16:17**
multiple defendants, collection from, **§ 16:44**
Discharge of lien, proper application of proceeds, **§ 16:52, 16:53**
Distinctions, collecting the judgment distinguished from theories of vicarious liability, **§ 16:30**
Enforcing the judgment, generally, **§ 16:1 to 16:28**
Evidence, collection from multiple defendants, **§ 16:45**
Examination, supplemental proceedings, **§ 16:20 to 16:25**
Excess judgment, **§ 16:6**
Execution, **§ 16:27, 16:28**

COLLECTING THE JUDGMENT —Cont'd
Form of satisfaction or release, **§ 16:48**
Health care providers, discharge of lien, **§ 16:53**
Installments, satisfaction of judgment, **§ 16:47**
Insurance
cancellation of policy, **§ 16:15**
cooperation clause, breach of, **§ 16:17**
coverage, lack of, **§ 16:13, 16:14**
default judgment, **§ 16:7 to 16:9**
defenses of insurance company, **§ 16:12 to 16:17**
insured of insurer, effect of judgment against, **§ 16:5**
notice, lack of, **§ 16:16**
recourse against insurer, **§ 16:1 to 16:17**
subrogation, **§ 16:10, 16:11**
suit against insurer alone, **§ 16:2 to 16:9**
uninsured or underinsured, **§ 16:18**
waiver, **§ 16:14**
Investment advice, proper application of proceeds, **§ 16:55 to 16:57**
Joint check to attorney and client, proper application of proceeds, **§ 16:50 to 16:54**
Lack
insurance coverage, **§ 16:13, 16:14**
notice, **§ 16:16**
Liens, proper application of proceeds to discharge of, **§ 16:52, 16:53**
Lump sum, satisfaction of judgment, **§ 16:47**
Malpractice, collection from multiple defendants, **§ 16:31, 16:43**
Medical malpractice, collection from multiple defendants, **§ 16:31, 16:43**
Motions, **§ 16:22**
Multiple defendants, collection from
general treatment, **§ 16:29 to 16:46**
answers, **§ 16:44**

COLLECTING THE JUDGMENT —Cont'd
Multiple defendants, collection from —Cont'd
binding effect of prior judgment, **§ 16:39, 16:40**
complaint for contribution, **§ 16:42, 16:43**
contribution, **§ 16:33 to 16:46**
cross claims, **§ 16:41**
defenses, **§ 16:44**
distinguished from theories of vicarious liability, **§ 16:30**
evidence, **§ 16:45**
judgment, **§ 16:46**
malpractice, medical malpractice, **§ 16:31, 16:43**
medical malpractice, **§ 16:31, 16:43**
payment, inability of one to pay, **§ 16:35**
physicians, malpractice, **§ 16:31**
prescription, **§ 16:40**
pro-rata share, liability for, **§ 16:34**
separate action to enforce, **§ 16:37 to 16:46**
settlement, **§ 16:36**
solidary liability, **§ 16:29 to 16:32**
time for commencement, **§ 16:38**
vicarious liability theories, distinguished from, **§ 16:30**
No action clause, effect of, **§ 16:3**
Notice, **§ 16:11, 16:16**
Orders, **§ 16:22**
Payment, inability of one to pay, **§ 16:35**
Physician's malpractice, collection from multiple defendants, **§ 16:31**
Prescription, collection from multiple defendants, **§ 16:40**
Proceeds, proper application of, **§ 16:50 to 16:57**
Proper court, supplemental proceedings, **§ 16:21**
Pro-rata share, liability for, **§ 16:34**
Reachable assets, **§ 16:26**
Recourse against insurer, **§ 16:1 to 16:17**

COLLECTING THE JUDGMENT —Cont'd
Refusal to appear, **§ 16:25**
Release of judgment. See Satisfaction of judgment, below
Satisfaction of judgment
clerk of court, payment to as satisfaction, **§ 16:49**
form of satisfaction or release, **§ 16:48**
installments, **§ 16:47**
lump sum, **§ 16:47**
Seizure as wrongful or improper, **§ 16:28**
Separate action to enforce, **§ 16:37 to 16:46**
Service of process or papers, **§ 16:22**
Settlement, **§ 16:4, 16:36**
Solidary liability, **§ 16:29 to 16:32**
Subrogation, **§ 16:10, 16:11, 16:54**
Supplemental proceedings, **§ 16:19 to 16:26**
Time for commencement, **§ 16:38**
Trust account, proper application of proceeds, **§ 16:51 to 16:54**
Uninsured or underinsured, **§ 16:18**
Vicarious liability theories, distinguished from, **§ 16:30**
Waiver of insurance, **§ 16:14**
Wrongful or improper seizure, **§ 16:28**

COLLECTIONS
Attorney-client relationship, collection of more than agreed to, **§ 2:121**
Judgment. See index heading COLLECTING THE JUDGMENT
Pretrial practice and procedure, collection of real evidence, **§ 10:118**
Settlement and compromise, collection of proceeds, **§ 6:178**

COLLEGES AND UNIVERSITIES
Expert witnesses, location and selection of experts, **§ 3:112**

COMMENCEMENT
Collecting the judgment, time for commencement, **§ 16:38**

COMMENCEMENT—Cont'd
Discovery, depositions before commencement of action, **§ 8:108**
Prelitigation investigation, **§ 3:5**
Statute of limitations, commencement of proceedings to stop running, **§ 7:47 to 7:58**

COMMERCIAL PROVIDER OF ALCOHOLIC BEVERAGES
Negligence, **§ 4:32, 4:33**

COMMON AREAS
Premises liability, condition and maintenance of common areas, **§ 4:183**

COMMON CHARACTER
Class actions, **§ 7:119, 7:120**

COMPARATIVE FAULT
General treatment, **§ 4:74 to 4:79**
Appeal or review, **§ 15:58**
Assault and battery, **§ 4:110, 4:125**
Attorney-client relationship, notice to client of effect of comparative fault, **§ 2:180**
Avoidable consequences, **§ 4:76, 7:306**
Avoidance of danger, degree and standard of care, **§ 4:75**
Burden of proof, **§ 12:15, 12:16**
Challenging pleadings. See index heading CHALLENGING PLEADINGS
Degree of care in discovery and avoidance of danger, **§ 4:75**
Discovery of danger, degree and standard of care, **§ 4:75**
Evidence, **§ 12:62**
Federal Employers' Liability Act, **§ 4:79**
Instructions to jury, **§ 13:49**
Medical malpractice, comparative fault of patient, **§ 4:338**
Minors, **§ 4:78**
New trial, **§ 15:16**
Opening statements, comparative fault defense, **§ 11:93**
Pleadings, **§ 7:212**
Products liability, **§ 4:242 to 4:244, 4:250**

COMPARATIVE FAULT—Cont'd
Standard of care in discovery and avoidance of danger, **§ 4:75**
Sudden emergency doctrine, **§ 4:77**
Summary judgment, comparative fault as matter of law, **§ 10:73**

COMPENSATION
See index heading WAGES OR COMPENSATION

COMPENSATORY DAMAGES
See index heading DAMAGES

COMPETENCY OR INCOMPETENCY
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES
Discovery, objection to competency of witness, **§ 8:170**
Evaluation of the case, **§ 2:76 to 2:78**
Examination of witnesses, **§ 12:126 to 12:134**
Filing suit
incompetents, absent persons, **§ 7:34**
New trial, competent newly discovered evidence, **§ 15:8**
Referral, competence and case referral, **§ 2:76 to 2:78**
Selecting the jury, competency of juror, **§ 11:53, 11:54**
Settlement and compromise, incompetent person, **§ 6:169 to 6:173**

COMPETITORS
Expert witnesses, location and selection, **§ 3:114**

COMPLAINTS
Collecting the judgment, complaint for contribution, **§ 16:42, 16:43**
Filing suit, **§ 7:51, 7:52**
Punitive damages, amendment of complaint, **§ 5:166**
Sample cases, complaint for medical malpractice, **§ 17:9**
Settlement reached before or after complaint filed, **§ 6:156 to 6:168**

COMPLEX CASES
Attorney-client relationship, multiple file system in complex cases, **§ 2:202 to 2:216**
Mediation of, **§ 9:84**

COMPLIANCE OR NONCOMPLIANCE
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, compliance with industrial standards, **§ 3:88 to 3:90**
Products liability, compliance with standards, **§ 4:249**
Relevancy of evidence, compliance with industrial safety standards, **§ 12:81 to 12:83**
Settlement and compromise, compliance motion, **§ 6:175**
Submitting the case, findings in nonjury case, **§ 13:99**

COMPOSITION OF PRODUCT
Products liability, unreasonably dangerous, **§ 4:218**

COMPROMISE
See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE

COMPULSORY MATTERS
Arbitration, **§ 9:14, 9:42 to 9:49, 9:73**
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Joinder of parties, **§ 7:93 to 7:95**
Products liability, prelitigation investigation and analysis, **§ 3:73**

COMPUTATION
See index heading CALCULATION OR COMPUTATION

COMPUTERS
Attorney-client relationship, setting up the client's file, **§ 2:217**
Expert witnesses, location and selection, **§ 3:108**

COMPUTERS—Cont'd
Pretrial practice and procedure, preparation of computer simulations, **§ 10:123**
Real or demonstrative evidence, computer simulation of accident, **§ 12:225**

CONCEPTION
Medical malpractice, wrongful conception, **§ 4:324**

CONCLUSION OF BAD FAITH LETTER
Settlement and compromise, **§ 6:108**

CONCLUSIVENESS OF AWARD
Arbitration and mediation, **§ 9:60**

CONDITION OF MIND
Pleadings, **§ 7:167**

CONDITIONS PRECEDENT
Pleadings, **§ 7:168**

CONFERENCES
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Jury instruction conference, **§ 13:36**
Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE

CONFESSION
Evidence, presentation of, **§ 12:109**

CONFIDENTIAL INFORMATION
Arbitration and mediation, nonconfidential communications, **§ 9:92**
Attorney-client relationship, maintenance of confidentiality, **§ 2:160 to 2:164**
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Evaluation of the case, use of confidential information prohibited, **§ 2:84**

CONFIRMATION
Arbitration award, **§ 9:63 to 9:70, 9:74**
Attorney-client relationship. See index heading ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP
Default, confirmation of, **§ 7:313**
Evaluation of the case, confirmation of rejection in writing, **§ 2:60**
Initial client contact and interview, follow up with confirmation letter, **§ 2:21**

CONFLICT OF INTEREST
Attorney-client. See index heading ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP
Disqualification of assigned trial judge, **§ 11:28 to 11:32**
Evaluation of the case. See index heading EVALUATION OF THE CASE
Prelitigation investigations and analysis. See index heading PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS
Settlement and compromise, structured settlements, **§ 6:147 to 6:151**

CONFLICT OF LAWS
General treatment, **§ 7:141 to 7:147**
Delictual actions, **§ 7:146, 7:147**
Evaluation of the case, **§ 2:53**
Federal versus state court, **§ 7:142**
Filing suit, generally, **§ 7:141 to 7:147**
Independent damages claims, **§ 5:228**
Initial client contact and interview, **§ 2:53**
Products liability, **§ 7:147**
Punitive damages, **§ 5:162**
Quasi-delictual actions, **§ 7:146, 7:147**
Renvoi, **§ 7:144**
States, conflict between, **§ 7:143 to 7:145**
Substantive matters, **§ 7:145**

CONFLICTS
Attorney-client relationship. See index heading ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP

CONFLICTS—Cont'd
Conflict of interest. See index heading CONFLICT OF INTEREST
Damages, conflicting expert opinion, **§ 5:117**
Evaluation of the case. See index heading EVALUATION OF THE CASE
Instructions to jury, **§ 13:68**
Interest. See index heading CONFLICT OF INTEREST
Judgment notwithstanding the verdict, conflicting evidence, **§ 15:36**
Laws. See index heading CONFLICT OF LAWS
Pretrial practice and procedure, conflicts in schedules, **§ 10:4, 10:5**
Trial, anticipating scheduling conflicts, **§ 11:1 to 11:6**

CONFORMITY OR NONCONFORMITY
Objections to evidence, conforming pleadings to proof, **§ 12:95**
Products liability, nonconformity to express warranty, **§ 4:227, 4:228**
Rebuttal, establishment of conformity to standard of care, **§ 12:57**

CONJECTURE
Damages, inability to work, **§ 5:72**

CONSENT JUDGMENTS
Settlement, concluding settlements, **§ 6:155**

CONSENT OR APPROVAL
Attorney-client relationship. See index heading ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP
Battery defense, **§ 4:122**
Conversion, defense, **§ 4:169**
Entry of judgment, approval of proposed written judgment, **§ 14:6**
Evidence. See index heading EVIDENCE
Expert witnesses, permissible expert opinion, **§ 3:95**
False imprisonment, defense, **§ 4:137**

CONSENT OR APPROVAL—Cont'd
Informed consent. See index heading INFORMED CONSENT
Intentional infliction of emotional distress, defense, **§ 4:154**
Intentional torts. See index heading INTENTIONAL TORTS
Judgment notwithstanding the verdict, consent of opposing party, **§ 15:45**
Jurisdiction not conferred by consent, **§ 7:123**
Leave of court. See index heading LEAVE OF COURT
Medical malpractice. See index heading MEDICAL MALPRACTICE
Parties, permissive joinder of parties, **§ 7:97 to 7:100**
Pleadings, lack of consent, **§ 7:218**
Pretrial practice and procedure, amendment of pleadings, **§ 10:25**
Referral, consent of client for fee sharing with attorney from different firm, **§ 2:78**
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE
Verdict, consent of opposing party, **§ 13:95**

CONSISTENCY OR INCONSISTENCY
Damages, evidence of conduct inconsistent with claim, **§ 5:116**
Judgment notwithstanding the verdict, **§ 15:39**
New trial, inconsistency in jury verdict form, **§ 15:11**
Verdicts. See index heading VERDICTS

CONSOLIDATION OF TRIALS
General treatment, **§ 11:20 to 11:22**

CONSORTIUM, LOSS OF
Awardable damages, **§ 5:229, 5:230**
Governing law, **§ 5:228**
Independent damages claims, **§ 5:225 to 5:230**
Parent-child relationship, applicability to, **§ 5:227**

CONSORTIUM, LOSS OF—Cont'd
Potential claimants in bodily injury case, **§ 5:29**
Products liability, **§ 4:274**
Proof, **§ 5:230**
Recovery traditionally limited to spouses, **§ 5:226, 5:227**

CONSTITUTIONAL LAW
Damages, unconstitutionality of statutory limitation on amount of recovery in medical malpractice actions, **§ 5:121**
Punitive damages, **§ 5:169**

CONSTRUCTION OR INTERPRETATION
Arbitration pursuant to private agreements, **§ 9:35**
Attorney-client relationship, employment agreement, **§ 2:109**
Discovery, construction of relevancy requirement, **§ 8:28**
Medical Malpractice Act, **§ 4:293**
Pleadings. See index heading PLEADINGS

CONSTRUCTION WORK
Negligence, highway department guidelines, **§ 4:57**
Premises liability. See index heading PREMISES LIABILITY
Products liability, construction of product, **§ 4:218**

CONSTRUCTIVE NOTICE
Premises liability, **§ 4:177**

CONSTRUCTIVE RECEIPT OF PRESENT VALUE
Structured settlements, **§ 6:139**

CONSULTANTS
Expert witnesses. See index heading EXPERT WITNESSES
Medical malpractice, consultation with other physicians, **§ 4:307**
Pretrial practice and procedure, consultation with experts, **§ 10:59 to 10:62**
Products liability, nontestifying experts, **§ 4:286**

CONSULTANTS—Cont'd
Selecting the jury, use of jury consultant, **§ 11:79, 11:80**

CONTACT
Attorney-client relationship, stressing importance of maintaining contact, **§ 2:195 to 2:197**
Battery, harmful or offensive contact, **§ 4:112**
Expert witnesses, initial contact, **§ 3:128 to 3:130**
Initial client contact and interview. See index heading INITIAL CLIENT CONTACT AND INTERVIEW
Opening statements, eye contact, **§ 11:109**
Selecting the jury, prior contacts, **§ 11:57 to 11:67**

CONTAINERS
Products liability, sealed containers, **§ 4:245**

CONTEMPT
Discovery rights, enforcement of, **§ 8:258 to 8:260**

CONTENTIONS
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Instructions to jury, contentions of parties misstated, **§ 13:69**
Pretrial practice and procedure, trial brief, **§ 10:141**

CONTEST OR CHALLENGE
See index heading CHALLENGE OR CONTEST

CONTINUANCES
General treatment, **§ 11:8 to 11:19**
Additional evidence, **§ 11:15**
Counsel, absence of, **§ 11:18**
Discovery, need to complete, **§ 11:13**
Discretionary continuances, **§ 11:9**
Motion for continuance and hearing, **§ 11:19**
Party, unavailability of, **§ 11:17**
Peremptory continuances, **§ 11:10**
Summary judgment, **§ 10:22**
Timing for request, **§ 11:11**

CONTINUANCES—Cont'd
Unpreparedness of counsel, **§ 11:14**
When likely to be granted or denied, **§ 11:12 to 11:18**
Witness, unavailability of, **§ 11:16, 11:17**

CONTRACTORS
Statute of limitations, **§ 7:14**

CONTRACTS OR AGREEMENTS
Arbitration and mediation. See index heading ARBITRATION AND MEDIATION
Attorney-client relationship. See index heading ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP
Damages, attorneys' fees generally not element of compensatory damages absent statute or contract, **§ 5:14**
Discovery scope, insurance agreements, **§ 8:23**
Employment agreements. See index heading EMPLOYMENT
Expert witnesses, employment, **§ 3:133**
Filing suit, **§ 7:43**
Negligence, existence of duty, **§ 4:8**
Prima facie case, union contracts as proof of lost earnings, **§ 12:39**
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE
Stipulations. See index heading STIPULATIONS

CONTRA NON VALENTUM
Filing suit, **§ 7:23 to 7:25, 7:36**

CONTRIBUTION
Collecting the judgment, multiple defendants. Tortfeasors, contribution among, below
Parties, contribution of defendants, **§ 7:106**
Pleadings, **§ 7:239**
Settlement and compromise, good faith settlement discharges settling defendant from liability for contribution, **§ 6:124, 16:36**

CONTRIBUTION—Cont'd
Tortfeasors, contribution among
general treatment, **§ 16:33 to 16:46**
inability of one to pay, **§ 16:35**
pro-rata share, liability for, **§ 16:34**
separate action to enforce contribution
general treatment, **§ 16:37 to 16:46**
answer, **§ 16:44**
binding effect of prior judgment for injured party, **§ 16:39, 16:40**
complaint for contribution, **§ 16:42, 16:43**
cross claims in underlying action, **§ 16:41**
defenses, **§ 16:44**
evidence, **§ 16:45**
judgment, **§ 16:46**
medical malpractice, complaint for contribution, **§ 16:43**
prescription, **§ 16:40**
time for commencing, **§ 16:38**
settlement by one tortfeasor, effect of, **§ 16:36**

CONTRIBUTORY NEGLIGENCE
Independent damages claims, **§ 5:208**

CONVENTIONS
Expert witnesses, location and selection through exhibitors at specialty conventions, **§ 3:116**

CONVERSION
General treatment, **§ 4:155 to 4:172**
Acts which constitute conversion, **§ 4:161 to 4:166**
Altering chattel, **§ 4:163**
Assertion of ownership, **§ 4:160**
Circumstances proving conversion, **§ 4:157**
Consent, defense, **§ 4:169**
Damages, **§ 4:172**
Damage to property, **§ 4:172**
Defenses, **§ 4:158, 4:167 to 4:171**
Definition, **§ 4:156 to 4:160**
Demand and refusal, **§ 4:159**

CONVERSION—Cont'd
Destroying chattel, **§ 4:163**
Disposal of chattel, **§ 4:165**
Dispossession, **§ 4:162**
Estoppel, defense, **§ 4:170**
Evidence, **§ 4:157**
Good faith, defense, **§ 4:168**
Intentional act, **§ 4:158**
Interest of defendant, defense, **§ 4:171**
Mistake of law or fact, defense, **§ 4:158**
Ratification, defense, **§ 4:170**
Refusal
demand and refusal, **§ 4:159**
surrender chattel, **§ 4:166**
Surrender chattel, refusal to, **§ 4:166**
Theory of liability, generally, **§ 4:155 to 4:172**
Using chattel, **§ 4:164**
Waiver, defense, **§ 4:170**

COOPERATION CLAUSE
Collecting the judgment, breach of cooperation clause, **§ 16:17**

COPIES
Discovery, **§ 8:156**

CORPORATIONS
Discovery, deposition of corporation, **§ 8:131, 8:132**
Final argument, defendant as corporation, **§ 13:23**
Foreign corporations. See index heading FOREIGN CORPORATIONS
Negligence, corporate officers, **§ 4:23**
Pleadings, **§ 7:202**
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, obtaining witness statements from corporate employees, **§ 3:49**
Products liability, successor liability, **§ 4:234**
Selecting the jury, corporate defendants' "deep pockets," **§ 11:67**
Service of process and papers on, **§ 7:262 to 7:267**

CORRECTION
Appeal or review, correction of record, **§ 15:67**
Arbitration award, **§ 9:68, 9:75**
Medical malpractice, corrective surgery, **§ 4:328**

CORRESPONDENCE
See index heading LETTERS

CORROBORATION
Damages, corroboration of testimony, **§ 5:62**

COSTS AND EXPENSES
Actions. See index heading COSTS OF ACTIONS
Appeal or review, potential costs, **§ 15:69**
Arbitration and mediation. See index heading ARBITRATION AND MEDIATION
Attorney-client relationship. See index heading ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP
Attorneys' fees. See index heading ATTORNEYS' FEES
Burden of proof. See index heading BURDEN OF PROOF
Collecting the judgment, **§ 16:24**
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Evaluation of the case, **§ 2:74, 2:75**
Evidence. See index heading BURDEN OF PROOF
Independent damages claims. See index heading INDEPENDENT DAMAGES CLAIMS
Medical expenses. See index heading MEDICAL EXPENSES
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, professional investigators, **§ 3:28**
Pretrial practice and procedure, payment of witnesses fees and expenses, **§ 10:103**
Prima facie case. See index heading PRIMA FACIE CASE

COSTS AND EXPENSES—Cont'd
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE

COSTS OF ACTIONS
General treatment, **§ 14:13 to 14:20**
Court fees, **§ 14:16**
Depositions, **§ 14:18**
Discovery, **§ 14:18**
Expert witness fees, **§ 14:17**
Fees
attorneys. See index heading ATTORNEYS' FEES
court fees, **§ 14:16**
expert witness fees, **§ 14:17**
sheriff's fees, **§ 14:19**
Interest on judgment, award on costs of action, **§ 14:33**
Interpreters, **§ 14:20**
Prevailing party, right to recover, **§ 14:13**
Right of prevailing party to recover, **§ 14:13**
Service of process, **§ 14:19**
Settlement offer, effects of, **§ 14:14**
Sheriff's fees, **§ 14:19**
Taxation, **§ 14:15 to 14:20**

COUNSELING PLAINTIFF
Statute of limitations has run or is about to run, **§ 7:32**

COUNTERCLAIMS
Filing suit, **§ 7:53**
Pretrial practice and procedure, **§ 10:39**

COUNTEROFFERS
Settlement and compromise, **§ 6:74 to 6:81**

COUNTERPROOF
Discovery plan, creation of, **§ 8:82**

COURTS
Arbitration and mediation. See index heading ARBITRATION AND MEDIATION
Costs of actions, court fees, **§ 14:16**
Discretion. See index heading DISCRETION OF COURT

COURTS—Cont'd
Examination of witnesses. See index heading EXAMINATION OF WITNESSES
Leave of court. See index heading LEAVE OF COURT
Products liability, court-appointed experts, **§ 4:283**
Rules. See index heading RULES OF COURT
Settlement. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE
Submitting the case. See index heading SUBMITTING THE CASE

CO-WORKERS
Damages, testimony of co-workers, **§ 5:112**

CPA
Expert witnesses, wage and economic loss calculations by CPA, **§ 3:102**

CREDIBILITY OF WITNESS
Discovery, **§ 8:42**
Expert witnesses, selecting, **§ 3:123**
Instructions to jury, **§ 13:42**
Judgment notwithstanding the verdict, **§ 15:37**
Submitting the case, motions at close of case, **§ 13:10**

CREDIT
Settlement and compromise, **§ 6:130**

CRIMINAL MATTERS
Assault and battery, **§ 4:96**
Attorney-client relationship, illegal fees, **§ 2:120**
Discovery, stay of discovery by district attorney in related criminal matter, **§ 8:231**
Premises liability, criminal acts of third persons, **§ 4:197**

CROSS APPEALS
General treatment, **§ 15:81**

CROSSCLAIMS
Collecting the judgment, multiple defendants, **§ 16:41**
Filing suit, **§ 7:53**

CROSSCLAIMS—Cont'd
Incidental actions, **§ 7:242, 7:243**

CROSS-EXAMINATION
General treatment, **§ 12:144 to 12:147**
Adverse medical witness, **§ 17:17, 17:18**
Discovery, **§ 8:144 to 8:147, 8:161**
Expert witnesses, **§ 12:178**
Objective, **§ 12:145**
Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE
Recommendations, **§ 12:147**
Scope of cross-examination, **§ 12:140**
Techniques, **§ 12:147**

CROSS-SECTION
Selecting the jury, right to cross-section, **§ 11:41, 11:42**

CURATIVE INSTRUCTIONS
Instructions to jury, sufficiency of curative instructions, **§ 13:71**

CURATORS
Parties, curatorship, **§ 7:71**
Sample cases, curator on behalf of interdict, **§ 17:46**

CUSTODY AND CUSTODIANS
Negligence, duty of custodian of inmate, **§ 4:16**
Prelitigation investigation and analysis. See index heading PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS

CUSTOM
Negligence and standard of care, custom in relevant community, **§ 4:55**
Pretrial practice and procedure, becoming familiar with local court customs, **§ 10:1, 10:2**
Relevancy of evidence, **§ 12:75, 12:78**

DAMAGES
General treatment, **§ 5:1 to 5:240**
Actual earnings not determinative, **§ 5:87**

DAMAGES—Cont'd
Additional recovery for loss of use, **§ 5:141**
Adequacy or inadequacy, verdict that fails to include compensation for pain and suffering inadequate as matter of law, **§ 5:104**
Adjustments, economic adjustments to award, **§ 5:98**
Adult unemployed claimants, **§ 5:79 to 5:83**
Advancement, lost opportunities for job advancement, **§ 5:90 to 5:92**
Alternates or alternatives
employment, alternative, **§ 5:73**
payment methods, **§ 5:11**
potential claimants in bodily injury case, alternative to injured party's recovery, **§ 5:32 to 5:34**
Amount
measure of damages. See Personal property damage, below
prima facie case, **§ 12:35 to 12:41**
punitive damages, **§ 5:170 to 5:176**
unconstitutionality of statutory limitation on amount of recovery in medical malpractice actions, **§ 5:121**
Appeal or review, **§ 15:62, 15:63**
Assault and battery, **§ 4:88, 4:102, 4:105 to 4:110, 4:124 to 4:126**
Attorney-client relationship. See index heading ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP
Attorneys' fees, element of compensatory damages, **§ 5:14**
Bills
medical bills, compensatory damages, **§ 5:43**
repair estimates or bills, **§ 5:144**
Birth. See index heading BIRTH
Bodily injury case, potential claimants in, **§ 5:26 to 5:39**
Burden of proof
mitigation of damages, **§ 5:152**
Calculation
pain and suffering damages, **§ 5:120, 5:121**

DAMAGES—Cont'd
Calculation—Cont'd
prospective earnings loss damages, **§ 5:74 to 5:77**
Capacity or incapacity, impaired earning capacity, **§ 5:85 to 5:98**
Causation, **§ 5:53**
Checklists, damages evaluation checklist, **§ 5:17, 5:240**
Children or minors
independent damages claims. See index heading INDEPENDENT DAMAGES CLAIMS
potential claimants in bodily injury case, **§ 5:27**
proof regarding infant claimants, **§ 5:113**
shortened life expectancy, **§ 5:129**
special concerns regarding very young children, **§ 5:97**
unemployed claimants, **§ 5:84**
Claimants, potential claimants in bodily injury case
employer of injured party, **§ 5:38**
estate of injured party
general treatment, **§ 5:35 to 5:37**
recoverable damages, **§ 5:36**
wrongful death claim distinguished, **§ 5:37**
hospital having lien rights, **§ 5:39**
incompetent as physically injured party, **§ 5:27**
minor as physically injured party, **§ 5:27**
physically injured party
general treatment, **§ 5:26 to 5:39**
incompetent, **§ 5:27**
minor, **§ 5:27**
relatives. spouse or other relatives, below
spouse or other relatives
general treatment, **§ 5:28 to 5:34**
alternative to injured party's recovery, **§ 5:32 to 5:34**
consortium, loss of, **§ 5:29**

DAMAGES—Cont'd
Claimants, potential claimants in bodily injury case—Cont'd
spouse or other relatives—Cont'd
emotional distress, negligent infliction of, **§ 5:30, 5:31**
lost earnings and services, **§ 5:34**
medical expenses, reimbursement of, **§ 5:33**
Collateral source rule
general treatment, **§ 5:15**
medical expenses, reduction for expenses paid by collateral sources, **§ 5:54**
subrogation or reimbursement rights of collateral source, **§ 5:16**
Compensation or wages. See Earnings, below
Compensatory damages
general treatment, **§ 5:5 to 5:14**
assault and battery, **§ 4:108**
death prior to full payment, effect of, **§ 5:13**
earnings. Earnings, loss of, below
general damages, **§ 5:7**
loss of earnings. Earnings, loss of, below
medical expenses. Medical expenses, below
nonpecuniary damages. Nonpecuniary damages, below
pain and suffering. Pain and suffering, below
past, present, and future damages, below
prima facie case for damages recovery, **§ 5:6**
products liability, **§ 4:267**
special damages, **§ 5:8**
specific items, **§ 5:40 to 5:147**
Competency or incompetency
potential claimants in bodily injury case, incompetent persons, **§ 5:27**
treatment as incompetent, **§ 5:50**

DAMAGES—Cont'd
Conduct inconsistent with claim, evidence of, **§ 5:116**
Conflicting expert opinion, **§ 5:117**
Conjecture, inability to work, **§ 5:72**
Consistency or inconsistency, evidence of conduct inconsistent with claim, **§ 5:116**
Consortium, loss of. See index heading CONSORTIUM, LOSS OF
Constitutional law, unconstitutionality of statutory limitation on amount of recovery in medical malpractice actions, **§ 5:121**
Conversion, **§ 4:172**
Corroboration of testimony, **§ 5:62**
Costs or expenses
future medical expenses, **§ 5:55 to 5:59**
independent damages claims. See index heading INDEPENDENT DAMAGES CLAIMS
medical expenses. See Medical expenses, below
past expenses, compensatory damages, **§ 5:41 to 5:54**
reduction for expenses paid by collateral sources, **§ 5:54**
Co-workers, testimony of, **§ 5:112**
Death
effect of death prior to full payment, **§ 5:13**
wrongful death. See Wrongful death and survival actions, below
Deduction from lost years awards for saved necessities, **§ 5:77**
Defense attack
future earnings, loss of, **§ 5:71 to 5:73**
future medicals, **§ 5:59**
medical claims, **§ 5:48 to 5:53, 5:59**
pain and suffering claims, **§ 5:115 to 5:119**
past earnings loss, **§ 5:63**
Defenses, sensitivities as no defense, **§ 5:118**
Demonstrative evidence, **§ 5:109**

DAMAGES—Cont'd
Derivative liability, limitations on recovery, **§ 5:150**
Destroyed property, **§ 5:139**
Diary of plaintiff, **§ 5:108**
Diminished earnings as evidence of damages, **§ 5:66**
Disability, work disability programs, **§ 5:96**
Discounts, present value, **§ 5:10, 5:75**
Disfigurement, **§ 5:126, 5:127**
Distinction between damages and wrongful death claim, **§ 5:37**
Duration of employment, **§ 5:82**
Earnings
impaired earning capacity. See Impaired earning capacity, below
loss. See Earnings, loss of, below
Earnings, loss of
general treatment, **§ 5:60**
compensatory damages, **§ 5:60 to 5:84**
future earnings, proving loss of
general treatment, **§ 5:69 to 5:77**
calculating prospective earnings loss, **§ 5:74 to 5:77**
deduction from "lost years" award for "saved necessities," **§ 5:77**
defense attack, **§ 5:71 to 5:73**
discounting prospective earnings to present value, **§ 5:75**
inflation, effect of, **§ 5:76**
requirements, **§ 5:70**
minors, special considerations regarding unemployed minor claimants, **§ 5:84**
past earnings loss, proving
general treatment, **§ 5:61 to 5:68**
corroboration of plaintiff's testimony, **§ 5:62**
defense attack, **§ 5:63**
housekeeping services, **§ 5:68**
self-employed claimants, **§ 5:64 to 5:66**

DAMAGES—Cont'd
Earnings, loss of—Cont'd
past earnings loss, proving —Cont'd
unemployed claimants, **§ 5:67**
potential claimants, **§ 5:34**
unemployed adult claimants, special considerations regarding
general treatment, **§ 5:79 to 5:83**
duration and earnings rates of employment, **§ 5:82**
intent to find employment, **§ 5:80**
obtainable employment, **§ 5:81**
work history, relevance of, **§ 5:83**
Economics
award, economic adjustments to, **§ 5:98**
calculation of prospective earnings loss damages, **§ 5:74 to 5:77**
Emotional distress
infliction. See Infliction of emotional distress, below
negligence, generally, **§ 5:136**
spouse or other relatives, recovery for negligent infliction of emotional distress, **§ 5:30, 5:31**
witnessing injury to others. See Emotional distress for witnessing injury to others, physical consequences of, below
Emotional distress for witnessing injury to others, physical consequences of
general treatment, **§ 5:231 to 5:239**
direct involvement of plaintiff in event witnessed, foreseeability requirement, **§ 5:237**
emotional attachment, foreseeability requirement, **§ 5:238**
family member, foreseeability requirement, **§ 5:239**
foreseeability requirement
general treatment, **§ 5:236 to 5:239**

DAMAGES—Cont'd
Emotional distress for witnessing injury to others, physical consequences of—Cont'd
foreseeability requirement —Cont'd
direct involvement of plaintiff in event witnessed, **§ 5:237**
emotional attachment, **§ 5:238**
family member, **§ 5:239**
guidelines to test recovery
general treatment, **§ 5:234 to 5:239**
foreseeability requirement, above
significant discernible physical injury requirement, **§ 5:235**
significant discernible physical injury requirement, **§ 5:235**
traditional impact doctrine, **§ 5:232, 5:233**
Employment
alternative employment, **§ 5:73**
conjecture, inability to work, **§ 5:72**
co-workers, testimony of, **§ 5:112**
diminished earnings as evidence of damages, **§ 5:66**
duration of employment, **§ 5:82**
earnings. See Earnings, above
goals, inability to achieve occupational goals or change jobs, **§ 5:93 to 5:97**
intent, **§ 5:80, 5:94**
interference with career goal, **§ 5:95**
limitations on recovery, **§ 5:155**
lost opportunities for job advancement, **§ 5:90 to 5:92**
obtainable employment, **§ 5:81**
potential, **§ 5:38, 5:94**
relevance of work history, **§ 5:83**
self-employed claimants, **§ 5:64 to 5:66**
unemployed claimants, **§ 5:67, 5:78 to 5:84**
voluntary termination of employment, **§ 5:88**
work disability programs, **§ 5:96**

DAMAGES—Cont'd
Employment—Cont'd
work-related claims, limitations on recovery, **§ 5:155**
Enjoyment of life, loss of, **§ 5:124, 5:125**
Estate of injured party, potential claimants in bodily injury case, **§ 5:35 to 5:37**
Estimates, repair estimates or bills, **§ 5:144**
Evaluation
case. See Evaluation of the case, below
damages, **§ 5:1 to 5:240**
Evaluation of the case
general treatment, **§ 1:4, 2:49**
evidence, evaluation dependent on, **§ 5:3**
extent of damages, **§ 2:70**
liability versus damages, **§ 2:68 to 2:70**
methodology. Evaluation methodology, above
Evidence
burden of proof. See Burden of proof, above
children or minors, proof regarding infant claimants, **§ 5:113**
compensatory damages, evidence in support of claim for, **§ 5:42 to 5:47**
conduct inconsistent with claim, evidence of, **§ 5:116**
demonstrative evidence, **§ 5:109**
diminished earnings as evidence of damages, **§ 5:66**
earnings, past earnings loss, **§ 5:61 to 5:68**
enjoyment of life, loss of, **§ 5:125**
evaluation as dependent on proof, **§ 5:3**
future earnings, loss of, **§ 5:69 to 5:77**
future medical expenses, **§ 5:55 to 5:58**
future pain and suffering, **§ 5:114**
humiliation and embarrassment from disfigurement, **§ 5:127**

DAMAGES—Cont'd
Evidence—Cont'd
impaired earning capacity, **§ 5:89 to 5:97**
independent damages claims. See index heading INDEPENDENT DAMAGES CLAIMS
intentional mental distress, no physical contact, **§ 5:133 to 5:135**
lost profits as evidence of damages, **§ 5:65**
pain and suffering, **§ 5:105 to 5:114**
past earnings loss, **§ 5:61 to 5:68**
past expenses, compensatory damages, **§ 5:41 to 5:47**
past pain and suffering, **§ 5:105 to 5:112**
potential claimants in bodily injury case, **§ 5:31**
potential employment, evidence of, **§ 5:94**
property damage, **§ 5:143 to 5:146**
punitive damages, **§ 5:164**
time or date, proving past pain and suffering, **§ 5:105 to 5:112**
value, **§ 5:146**
witnesses. See Witnesses, below
Expectations
realistic expectations, **§ 5:91**
shortened life expectancy, **§ 5:128 to 5:130**
Expert opinion
nature and extent of damages, **§ 12:162 to 12:168**
pain and suffering, expert testimony conflicting claims, **§ 5:117**
personal property damage, proving, **§ 5:145**
False imprisonment, **§ 4:139**
Family or relatives
independent damages claims. See index heading INDEPENDENT DAMAGES CLAIMS
potential claimants in bodily injury case, **§ 5:28 to 5:34**
testimony of family, **§ 5:112**

DAMAGES—Cont'd
Fear of recurring illness or injury, **§ 5:131**
Final argument, **§ 13:25**
Former matters. See Past matters, below
Friends, testimony of, **§ 5:112**
Fright and nervousness, **§ 5:102**
Full payment, effect of death prior to, **§ 5:13**
Future matters
damages, **§ 5:9 to 5:12**
earnings loss. See Earnings, loss of, above
medical care or expenses. See Future medical care or expenses, below
pain and suffering, evidence of, **§ 5:114**
Future medical care or expenses
general treatment, **§ 5:55 to 5:59**
certainty, establishing reasonable certainty of future medical expenses, **§ 5:57**
defense attack on, **§ 5:59**
evidence, **§ 5:55 to 5:58**
reasonable certainty of future medical expenses, **§ 5:57**
reasonable value of future medical care, **§ 5:58**
requirements, **§ 5:55 to 5:59**
value, establishing reasonable value of future medical expenses, **§ 5:58**
General damages, **§ 5:7**
Goals
inability to achieve occupational goals or change jobs, **§ 5:93 to 5:97**
interference with career goal, **§ 5:95**
Governmental defendants
general treatment, **§ 5:18 to 5:24**
immunity, **§ 5:19**
insurance coverage, effect of, **§ 5:23**
multiple claims, **§ 5:22**
multiple governmental defendants, **§ 5:21**

DAMAGES—Cont'd
Governmental defendants—Cont'd
trial by jury, limitation on, **§ 5:20**
History, relevance of work history, **§ 5:83**
Hospital having lien rights, potential claimants in bodily injury case, **§ 5:39**
Housekeeping services, **§ 5:68**
Humiliation and embarrassment from disfigurement, evidence of, **§ 5:127**
Husband and wife
independent damages claims. See index heading INDEPENDENT DAMAGES CLAIMS
potential claimants in bodily injury case, **§ 5:28 to 5:34**
Immunity, **§ 5:19**
Impact, physical impact requirement, **§ 5:101**
Impaired earning capacity
general treatment, **§ 5:85 to 5:98**
actual earnings not determinative, **§ 5:87**
economic adjustments to award, **§ 5:98**
inability to achieve occupational goals or change jobs, proof required, **§ 5:93 to 5:97**
lost opportunities for job advancement, proof required, **§ 5:90 to 5:92**
nature of impaired earning capacity award, **§ 5:86 to 5:88**
proof required, **§ 5:89 to 5:97**
voluntary termination of employment, **§ 5:88**
Inability to work conjectural, **§ 5:72**
Independent damages claims. See index heading INDEPENDENT DAMAGES CLAIMS
Inflation, effect of, **§ 5:76**
Infliction of emotional distress
intentional infliction, **§ 4:140**
negligent infliction, generally, **§ 5:136**
Initial client contact and interview, evaluation of damages, **§ 2:49**

DAMAGES—Cont'd
Instructions to jury, **§ 13:54**
Insurance
coverage, effect of, **§ 5:23**
Intent
compensation for intentional mental distress where no physical contact, **§ 5:132 to 5:136**
emotional distress, intentional infliction of, **§ 4:140**
employment, **§ 5:80, 5:94**
Interference with career goal, **§ 5:95**
Interview, starting point for damage evaluation is first client interview, **§ 5:2**
Judge's determination, jury versus, **§ 5:12**
Judgment notwithstanding the verdict, damage awards, **§ 15:38**
Jury and jury trial
judge determination, jury versus, **§ 5:12**
limitation on trial by jury, **§ 5:20**
selecting. See Selecting the jury, below
verdict, failure to include compensation for pain and suffering inadequate as matter of law, **§ 5:104**
Lay testimony, compensatory damages, **§ 5:47**
Liens of hospital, potential claimants in bodily injury case, **§ 5:39**
Life expectancy, shortened
general treatment, **§ 5:128 to 5:130**
minor plaintiffs, **§ 5:129**
shortened work-life expectancy compared, **§ 5:130**
Limitations on recovery
general treatment, **§ 5:148 to 5:155**
allocation of fault, **§ 5:154**
burden of proof, **§ 5:152**
derivative liability, **§ 5:150**
employment, **§ 5:155**
mitigation of damages, **§ 5:151 to 5:153**

DAMAGES—Cont'd
Limitations on recovery—Cont'd
statutory limitations, **§ 5:149**
work-related claims, **§ 5:155**
Limitations or restrictions
additional recovery for loss of use, **§ 5:142**
jury and jury trial, limitation on trial by jury, **§ 5:20**
medical malpractice actions, unconstitutionality of statutory limitation on amount of recovery in, **§ 5:121**
recovery. See Limitations on recovery, above
trial by jury, limitation on trial, **§ 5:20**
Loss of consortium. See index heading CONSORTIUM, LOSS OF
Loss of earnings. See Earnings, loss of, above
Loss of enjoyment of life, **§ 5:124, 5:125**
Loss of future earnings, proof of, **§ 5:69 to 5:77**
Lost chance of survival. See index heading LOST CHANCE OF SURVIVAL
Lost opportunities, **§ 5:90 to 5:92**
Lost profits as evidence of damages, **§ 5:65**
Lost property, **§ 5:139**
Lost years awards, deduction from lost years awards for saved necessities, **§ 5:77**
Maintenance or repair
estimates or bills for repairs, **§ 5:144**
property repairable, **§ 5:140**
Malingerer, claimant as, **§ 5:49**
Matter of law, verdict that fails to include compensation for pain and suffering inadequate as, **§ 5:104**
Measure of damages. See Personal property damage, below
Medical care or treatment
defense attack on medical claims, **§ 5:48 to 5:53, 5:59**

DAMAGES—Cont'd
Medical care or treatment—Cont'd
future medical care. See Future medical care or expenses, above
incompetent treatment, **§ 5:50**
mitigation of pain and suffering with remedial treatment, **§ 5:119**
prompt treatment, failure to obtain, **§ 5:51**
reasonable value of future medical care, **§ 5:58**
Medical claims, defense attack on, **§ 5:48 to 5:53, 5:59**
Medical expenses
general treatment, **§ 5:40 to 5:59**
collateral sources, reduction for medical expenses paid by, **§ 5:54**
defense attack on medical claims
general treatment, **§ 5:48 to 5:53**
causation, **§ 5:53**
future medicals, **§ 5:59**
incompetent treatment, **§ 5:50**
malingerer, claimant as, **§ 5:49**
pre-existing injury, **§ 5:52**
prompt treatment, failure to obtain, **§ 5:51**
future medical expenses. See Future medical care or expenses, above
past expenses, requirements and proof
general treatment, **§ 5:41**
defense attack on medical claims, above
doctor's testimony, **§ 5:44**
evidence in support of claim, **§ 5:42 to 5:47**
lay testimony, **§ 5:47**
medical bills, **§ 5:43**
medical reports, **§ 5:45**
plaintiff's testimony, **§ 5:46**
products liability, **§ 4:268**
reimbursement, **§ 5:33**
Medical malpractice. See index heading MEDICAL MALPRACTICE

DAMAGES—Cont'd
Medical records or reports, **§ 5:45, 5:111**
Medical testimony, **§ 5:110**
Mental distress, compensation for intentional mental distress where no physical contact
general treatment, **§ 5:132 to 5:136**
intent, proof of, **§ 5:134**
mental distress damages, proof of, **§ 5:135**
negligent infliction of emotional distress, **§ 5:136**
proof
general treatment, **§ 5:133 to 5:135**
intent, **§ 5:134**
mental distress damages, **§ 5:135**
Methodology of evaluation, **§ 5:1 to 5:3**
Minors. See Children or minors, above
Mitigation of damages
general treatment, **§ 5:151 to 5:153**
assault and battery, **§ 4:102, 4:107, 4:125, 4:126**
burden of proof, **§ 5:152**
failure to mitigate, **§ 5:153**
negligence, comparative fault, **§ 4:76**
pain and suffering, failure to mitigate pain and suffering with remedial treatment, **§ 5:119**
products liability, failure to mitigate damages, **§ 4:250**
rebuttal, **§ 12:58 to 12:60**
Mitigation of pain and suffering with remedial treatment, **§ 5:119**
Modification or change, inability to achieve change in jobs, **§ 5:93 to 5:97**
Multiple claims, **§ 5:22**
Multiple governmental defendants, **§ 5:21**
Negligence. See index heading NEGLIGENCE

DAMAGES—Cont'd
Nervousness and fright, **§ 5:102**
Neurological injuries, birth-related neurological injuries, **§ 5:25**
New trial, damages as excessive or inadequate, **§ 15:17**
Nonpecuniary damages
disfigurement, **§ 5:126, 5:127**
enjoyment of life, loss of, **§ 5:124, 5:125**
fear of recurring illness or injury, **§ 5:131**
life expectancy, shortened, **§ 5:128 to 5:130**
pain and suffering, **§ 5:122 to 5:131**
Obtainable employment, **§ 5:81**
Opening statements, discussion of, **§ 11:101, 11:102**
Order of trial, severance of issues, **§ 12:6, 12:7**
Pain and suffering
general treatment, **§ 5:99 to 131**
birth, wrongful birth, **§ 5:103**
co-workers' testimony, proving past pain and suffering, **§ 5:112**
defense attack on pain and suffering claims
general treatment, **§ 5:115 to 5:119**
conduct inconsistent with claim, evidence of, **§ 5:116**
expert opinion, conflicting, **§ 5:117**
failure to mitigate pain and suffering with remedial treatment, **§ 5:119**
peculiar sensitivities of claimant no defense, **§ 5:118**
demonstrative evidence, proving past pain and suffering, **§ 5:109**
family testimony, proving past pain and suffering, **§ 5:112**
friends testimony, proving past pain and suffering, **§ 5:112**
fright and nervousness, **§ 5:102**

DAMAGES—Cont'd
Pain and suffering—Cont'd
future pain and suffering, proving, **§ 5:114**
infant claimants, proving pain and suffering, **§ 5:113**
medical records, proving past pain and suffering, **§ 5:111**
medical testimony, proving past pain and suffering, **§ 5:110**
past pain and suffering, proving
general treatment, **§ 5:105 to 5:112**
claimant's own testimony, **§ 5:106 to 5:108**
co-workers' testimony, **§ 5:112**
demonstrative evidence, **§ 5:109**
diary, using claimant's, **§ 5:108**
friends' testimony, **§ 5:112**
medical records, **§ 5:111**
medical testimony, **§ 5:110**
physical impact requirement, **§ 5:101**
products liability, **§ 4:272**
verdict that fails to include compensation for pain and suffering, **§ 5:104**
what constitutes pain and suffering
general treatment, **§ 5:100 to 5:103**
birth, wrongful birth, **§ 5:103**
fright and nervousness, **§ 5:102**
physical impact requirement, **§ 5:101**
wrongful birth, **§ 5:103**
Past matters
damages, **§ 5:9 to 5:12**
earnings loss. See Earnings, loss of, above
expenses, compensatory damages, **§ 5:41 to 5:54**
pain and suffering, **§ 5:105 to 5:112**
Payments
generally, **§ 5:24**
alternative payment methods, **§ 5:11**
death prior to full payment, effect of, **§ 5:13**

DAMAGES—Cont'd
Payments—Cont'd
limitations on recovery. See Limitations on recovery, above
reduction for expenses paid by collateral sources, **§ 5:54**
reimbursement rights of collateral source, **§ 5:16**
Personal property damage
general treatment, **§ 5:137 to 5:146**
destroyed property, measure of damages, **§ 5:139**
expert testimony, proof of property damage, **§ 5:145**
loss of use, additional recovery, **§ 5:141, 5:142**
lost property, measure of damages, **§ 5:139**
measure of damages
general treatment, **§ 5:138 to 5:142**
destroyed property, **§ 5:139**
lost property, **§ 5:139**
repairable property, **§ 5:140**
use, additional recovery for loss of use, **§ 5:141, 5:142**
proof of property damage
general treatment, **§ 5:143 to 5:146**
expert testimony, **§ 5:145**
repair bills or estimates, **§ 5:144**
value, evidence of, **§ 5:146**
repairable property, measure of damages, **§ 5:140**
repair bills or estimates, proof of property damage, **§ 5:144**
use, additional recovery for loss of use, **§ 5:141, 5:142**
value, evidence of, **§ 5:146**
Physical impact requirement, **§ 5:101**
Physical pain and suffering, **§ 5:100 to 5:103**
Physician's testimony, compensatory damages, **§ 5:44**
Pleadings, **§ 7:213**
Potential
claimants in bodily injury case, **§ 5:26 to 5:39**

DAMAGES—Cont'd
Potential—Cont'd
employment, **§ 5:38, 5:94**
Pre-existing injury, **§ 5:52**
Prelitigation investigations and analysis. See index heading PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS
Present damages, **§ 5:9 to 5:12**
Previous matters. See Past matters, above
Prima facie case. See index heading PRIMA FACIE CASE
Prior matters. See Past matters, above
Privileges and immunity, **§ 5:19**
Products liability, **§ 4:250, 4:267 to 4:276**
Profits, lost profits as evidence of damages, **§ 5:65**
Prompt treatment, failure to obtain, **§ 5:51**
Property damage. See Personal property damage, above
Prospective matters. See Future matters, above
Punitive damages. See index heading PUNITIVE DAMAGES
Rates of earnings, duration of employment and, **§ 5:82**
Realistic expectations, **§ 5:91**
Reasonable certainty of future medical expenses, **§ 5:57**
Reasonable value of future medical care, **§ 5:58**
Rebuttal, mitigation of damages, **§ 12:58 to 12:60**
Records, medical records, **§ 5:111**
Recoverable damages
general treatment, **§ 5:4 to 5:16**
collateral source rule, **§ 5:15, 5:16**
compensatory damages
general treatment, **§ 5:5 to 5:14**
attorneys' fees, element of compensatory damages, **§ 5:14**
general damages, **§ 5:7**
past, present, and future damages, below
prima facie showing for damages recovery, **§ 5:6**

DAMAGES—Cont'd
Recoverable damages—Cont'd
compensatory damages—Cont'd
special damages, **§ 5:8**
future damages. past, present, and future damages, below
independent damages claims. See index heading INDEPENDENT DAMAGES CLAIMS
limitations. See Limitations on recovery, above
past, present, and future damages
alternative methods of payment, **§ 5:11**
discounted to present value, **§ 5:10**
jury vs. judge determination, **§ 5:12**
potential claimants in bodily injury case, **§ 5:36**
present damages. past, present, and future damages, above
Recurring illness or injury, fear of, **§ 5:131**
Reduction for expenses paid by collateral sources, **§ 5:54**
Reimbursement
collateral source, reimbursement rights of, **§ 5:16**
medical expenses, **§ 5:33**
Relatives. See Family or relatives, above
Relevance of work history, **§ 5:83**
Repair. See Maintenance or repair, above
Reports, medical reports, **§ 5:45**
Reversionary trusts, **§ 5:24**
Sample cases. See index heading SAMPLE CASES
Saved necessities, deduction from lost years awards for, **§ 5:77**
Selecting the jury
pain and suffering, **§ 11:66**
preconceived view on propriety of punitive damages, **§ 11:66**
Self-employed claimants, **§ 5:64 to 5:66**
Services
housekeeping services, **§ 5:68**

DAMAGES—Cont'd
Services—Cont'd
independent damages claims. See index heading INDEPENDENT DAMAGES CLAIMS
potential claimants in bodily injury case, lost services, **§ 5:34**
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE
Shortened life expectancy, **§ 5:128 to 5:130**
Shortened work-life expectancy, **§ 5:130**
Special concerns regarding very young children, **§ 5:97**
Special damages. See index heading SPECIAL DAMAGES
Speculation
interference with career goal, **§ 5:95**
lost opportunities for job advancement, **§ 5:92**
Spouses. See Husband and wife, above
Statutes
attorneys' fees generally not element of compensatory damages absent statute or contract, **§ 5:14**
limitations on recovery, **§ 5:149**
medical malpractice actions, unconstitutionality of statutory limitation on amount of recovery in, **§ 5:121**
Subrogation of collateral source, **§ 5:16**
Suffering. See Pain and suffering, above
Summary judgment, partial summary judgment, **§ 10:77**
Survival actions. Wrongful death and survival actions, below
Termination of employment as voluntary, **§ 5:88**
Time or date
discounted to present value, **§ 5:10, 5:75**
duration of employment, **§ 5:82**

DAMAGES—Cont'd
Time or date—Cont'd
economic adjustments, calculation of prospective earnings loss damages, **§ 5:74**
evidence of past earnings loss, **§ 5:61 to 5:68**
future matters. See Future matters, above
past damages, **§ 5:9 to 5:12**
present damages, **§ 5:9 to 5:12**
proving past pain and suffering, **§ 5:105 to 5:112**
reasonable certainty of future medical expenses, **§ 5:57**
reasonable value of future medical care, **§ 5:58**
Trial
judge versus jury determination, **§ 5:12**
jury trial. See Jury and jury trial, above
Unconstitutionality of statutory limitation on amount of recovery in medical malpractice actions, **§ 5:121**
Unemployed claimants, **§ 5:67, 5:78 to 5:84**
Value or valuation
discounts, present value, **§ 5:10, 5:75**
evidence of value, **§ 5:146**
independent damages claims. See index heading INDEPENDENT DAMAGES CLAIMS
Verdict, failure to include compensation for pain and suffering inadequate as matter of law, **§ 5:104**
Voluntary termination of employment, **§ 5:88**
Wages or compensation. See Earnings, above
Wife. See Husband and wife, above
Witnesses
compensatory damages, **§ 5:44, 5:46**
corroboration of testimony, **§ 5:62**
co-workers, testimony of, **§ 5:112**
experts. See Expert opinion, above

DAMAGES—Cont'd
Witnesses—Cont'd
family, testimony of, **§ 5:112**
friends, testimony of, **§ 5:112**
independent damages claims. See index heading INDEPENDENT DAMAGES CLAIMS
lay testimony, compensatory damages, **§ 5:47**
medical testimony, **§ 5:110**
past pain and suffering, generally, **§ 5:106 to 5:108**
scope of testimony, **§ 5:107**
Work disability programs, **§ 5:96**
Work-life expectancy shortened, **§ 5:130**
Wrongful birth, **§ 5:103**
Wrongful death and survival actions
general treatment, **§ 4:203, 4:208, 5:177 to 5:224**
calculating wrongful death damages
general treatment, **§ 5:201 to 5:208**
child's death, factors considered, **§ 5:203**
contributory negligence, **§ 5:208**
decedent's settlement with joint tortfeasor, **§ 5:207**
discount to present value, **§ 5:206**
remarriage of decedent's spouse, effect of, **§ 5:205**
support and services, loss of, **§ 5:204**
child's death, factors considered in calculating wrongful death damages, **§ 5:203**
compensable damages for wrongful death action
general treatment, **§ 5:194 to 5:200**
family and children, **§ 5:196**
funeral expenses, **§ 5:199**
medical expenses, **§ 5:199**
parent of deceased child, **§ 5:198**
support and services, loss of, **§ 5:194**

DAMAGES—Cont'd
Wrongful death and survival actions —Cont'd
compensable damages for wrongful death action—Cont'd
surviving spouse, **§ 5:197**
contributory negligence, calculating wrongful death damages, **§ 5:208**
discount to present value, calculating wrongful death damages, **§ 5:206**
distinction between damages and wrongful death claim, **§ 5:37**
family and children, compensable damages for wrongful death action, **§ 5:196**
funeral expenses, compensable damages for wrongful death action, **§ 5:199**
instantaneous death, recovery in survival action, **§ 5:192**
loss of earnings, recovery in survival action, **§ 5:191**
love, affection, society, and companionship, proof of damages for loss of, **§ 5:221 to 5:224**
medical expenses, compensable damages for wrongful death action, **§ 5:199**
mental pain and suffering damages, proof of wrongful death damages, **§ 5:221 to 5:224**
pain and suffering, recovery in survival action, **§ 5:193**
parent of deceased child, compensable damages for wrongful death action, **§ 5:198**
persons entitled to recover for wrongful death
general treatment, **§ 5:178 to 5:187**
adopted minor children, **§ 5:182 to 5:184**
adoptive parents, **§ 5:184, 5:185**
divorce, **§ 5:186**
illegitimate children, **§ 5:180**
putative spouse, **§ 5:181**

DAMAGES—Cont'd
Wrongful death and survival actions —Cont'd
persons entitled to recover for wrongful death—Cont'd
survivors defined in statute, **§ 5:179**
unborn children, **§ 5:187**
prior adjudication, **§ 5:189**
proof of wrongful death damages
general treatment, **§ 5:209 to 5:224**
direct pecuniary losses, **§ 5:210 to 5:213**
mental pain and suffering damages, **§ 5:221 to 5:224**
support and services, loss of, **§ 5:215 to 5:220**
remarriage of decedent's spouse, effect of, **§ 5:205**
settlement with joint tortfeasor by decedent, calculating wrongful death damages, **§ 5:207**
support and services, loss of
calculating wrongful death damages, **§ 5:204**
compensable damages for wrongful death action, **§ 5:194**
proof of wrongful death damages, **§ 5:215 to 5:220**
survival action, recovery in
generally, **§ 4:208**
instantaneous death, **§ 5:192**
loss of earnings, **§ 5:191**
pain and suffering, **§ 5:193**
surviving spouse, compensable damages for wrongful death action, **§ 5:197**
victims for whose death claim will lie, **§ 5:188**

DAMAGE TO PROPERTY
See index heading PROPERTY DAMAGE

DATE
See index heading TIME OR DATE

DAUBERT CONSIDERATIONS
Expert witnesses, selecting, **§ 3:127**

DAY CARE CENTERS
Negligence, **§ 4:45**

DAY IN THE LIFE VIDEO
Pretrial practice and procedure, final preparation, **§ 10:122**
Real or demonstrative evidence, **§ 12:202 to 12:206**

DEADLINES
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, costs of professional investigators, **§ 3:28**
Pretrial practice and procedure, deadlines for further discovery, **§ 10:50 to 10:52**

DEADLOCKED JURY
Instructions to jury, **§ 13:73**

DEATH
Certificate, expert witnesses, **§ 12:164**
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES
Expert witnesses
cause of, **§ 12:163, 12:164**
certificate, death certificate, **§ 12:164**
Filing suit
party, death of, **§ 7:41**
wrongful death actions, **§ 7:31**
Initial client contact and interview, insurance claim in death cases, **§ 2:47**
Pretrial practice and procedure, **§ 10:44**
Service of process and papers, death of nonresident before, **§ 7:269**
Wrongful death. See index heading WRONGFUL DEATH AND SURVIVAL

DECEIT
See index heading FRAUD

DECLINATORY EXCEPTION
Challenging pleadings, **§ 7:281**

DECLINING CONTINGENCY FEE AGREEMENT
Bodily injury cases, **§ 2:128**

DECREASE
See index heading REDUCTION OR DECREASE

DECREES
Arbitration pursuant to private agreements, **§ 9:59, 9:77**

DEDUCTIONS
Damages, deduction from lost years awards for saved necessities, **§ 5:77**

"DEEP POCKETS"
Parties, **§ 7:99**
Selecting the jury, belief of corporate defendants or insurance companies, **§ 11:67**

DEFAULT AND DEFAULT JUDGMENT
General treatment, **§ 7:307 to 7:316**
Collecting the judgment, **§ 16:7 to 16:9**
Confirmation of default, **§ 7:313**
Discovery sanction, **§ 8:253 to 8:257**
Distinction between entry of default and default judgment, **§ 7:309**
Entry of default and default judgment, distinction between, **§ 7:309**
Filing suit, generally, **§ 7:307 to 7:316**
Nature of default, **§ 7:307 to 7:316**
Pleading default, **§ 7:310**
Prima facie case, **§ 7:312**
Procedural requirements, **§ 7:315**
Res judicata, **§ 7:316**
Scope of judgment, **§ 7:314**
Time for default judgment, **§ 7:311**

DEFECTS AND IRREGULARITIES
Design defects. See index heading DESIGN DEFECTS
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Filing suit. See index heading FILING SUIT
Premises liability, **§ 4:179, 4:186, 4:192**

DEFECTS AND IRRELEVANCIES —Cont'd
Prima facie case, product liability, **§ 12:28**

DEFENSE OF OTHERS
Assault and battery, **§ 4:119**

DEFENSE OF PROPERTY
Battery, **§ 4:123**

DEFENSES
Appeal or review, **§ 15:58**
Arbitration and mediation
pleading affirmative defense, **§ 9:12**
tactical considerations and preparation, **§ 9:21 to 9:23**
Assault and battery. See index heading ASSAULT AND BATTERY
Attorney-client relationship, scope of authority delegated by client and insurance company when insurance company bound to provide defense, **§ 2:155, 2:156**
Burden of proof, **§ 12:15, 12:16**
Challenging pleadings, **§ 7:293 to 7:306**
Collecting the judgment. See index heading COLLECTING THE JUDGMENT
Comparative fault. See index heading COMPARATIVE FAULT
Conversion, **§ 4:158, 4:167 to 4:171**
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES
Discovery plan, creation of, **§ 8:80**
Evaluation of the case, conflict affecting representation of insured defendants from defense "with reservation of rights," **§ 2:98**
Evidence, **§ 12:61 to 12:65**
Expert witnesses, defense associations and location and selection of experts, **§ 3:111**
Initial client contact and interview, considerations when retained for defense of party, **§ 2:4**
Instructions to jury, **§ 13:49**
Intentional infliction of emotional distress, **§ 4:149 to 4:154**

DEFENSES—Cont'd
Intentional torts. See index heading INTENTIONAL TORTS
Medical malpractice, **§ 4:330 to 4:338**
Negligence, **§ 4:71 to 4:81**
Opening statements, **§ 11:93**
Pleadings. See index heading PLEADINGS
Prelitigation investigation and analysis. See index heading PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS
Pretrial practice and procedure, **§ 10:18, 10:20, 10:21**
Products liability. See index heading PRODUCTS LIABILITY
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE

DEFINITIONS
Assault, **§ 4:89 to 4:110**
Attorney-client authority, **§ 2:239**
Battery, **§ 4:111 to 4:126**
Conversion, **§ 4:156 to 4:160**
False imprisonment, **§ 4:128 to 4:132**
Independent damages claims, survivors defined in statute, **§ 5:179**
Instructions to jury, definition of terms, **§ 13:43**
Manufacturer, **§ 4:210**
Medical malpractice, **§ 4:292**

DELAY
See index heading LACHES OR DELAY

DELIBERATIONS OF JURY
Instructions to jury, additional or supplemental instructions, **§ 13:72**

DELICTUAL ACTIONS
Conflict of laws, **§ 7:146, 7:147**

DEMAND
Conversion, **§ 4:159**
Interest on judgment, accrual from date of judicial demand, **§ 14:27 to 14:30**
Pleadings. See index heading PLEADINGS

DEMAND—Cont'd
Pretrial practice and procedure, demand for final witness list, **§ 10:51, 10:52**
Real party in interest, incidental demand, **§ 7:61**
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE

DEMEANOR
Examination of witnesses, general tips regarding demeanor, **§ 12:138**
Pretrial practice and procedure, general instructions as to demeanor and appearance, **§ 10:109**

DEMONSTRATIVE AIDS
Opening statements, practice using demonstrative aids, **§ 11:114**
Pretrial practice and procedure, preparation of, **§ 10:119 to 10:126**

DEMONSTRATIVE EVIDENCE
See index heading REAL OR DEMONSTRATIVE EVIDENCE

DENIAL
See index heading REFUSAL OR DENIAL

DE NOVO TRIAL
Arbitration and mediation, **§ 9:13**

DEPOSITIONS
General treatment, **§ 8:5, 8:107 to 8:171**
Admissibility of deposition as evidence, **§ 8:163 to 8:171**
Attorneys of record, **§ 8:167**
Certification of, **§ 8:154 to 8:156**
Corporation, deposition of, **§ 8:131, 8:132**
Costs of actions, **§ 14:18**
Creation of discovery plan, **§ 8:88 to 8:90, 8:102, 8:105**
Effect of taking or using, **§ 8:166, 8:167**
Enforcement of discovery rights, failure to attend deposition, **§ 8:247**
Execution of judgment, **§ 8:116**

DEPOSITIONS—Cont'd
Failure to attend deposition after subpoena served, **§ 8:140**
Filing of, **§ 8:154 to 8:156**
Following other discovery, creation of discovery plan, **§ 8:102**
Foreign jurisdiction depositions, **§ 8:119**
Impeachment, use of prior deposition testimony, **§ 12:151**
Irregularities, **§ 8:168, 8:169, 8:171**
Manner or form of taking, **§ 8:170**
Method for taking, **§ 8:142, 8:143**
Minors, deposition of, **§ 8:134**
Motion for termination or limiting, **§ 8:149, 8:150**
Oral examination, depositions on, **§ 8:123 to 8:134**
Organization, deposition of, **§ 8:131, 8:132**
Pending appeal, **§ 8:114 to 8:116**
Persons before whom may be taken, **§ 8:117 to 8:121**
Petitions, **§ 8:109 to 8:113**
Place of deposition, **§ 8:128 to 8:130**
Presentation of evidence, **§ 12:115**
Pretrial practice and procedure, last minute witnesses, **§ 10:53**
Prisons, deposition of persons confined in, **§ 8:133**
Procedures for taking, **§ 8:141 to 8:161**
Products liability, **§ 4:290**
Protective orders, **§ 8:225**
Records and recordings, **§ 8:154 to 8:156**
Resumption of, **§ 8:150**
Sample cases, deposition examination of adverse medical expert with reference to authoritative text, **§ 17:16**
Settlement and compromise, opportunities to settle at deposition, **§ 6:89**
Subpoenas, **§ 8:135 to 8:140**
Telephone or other remote electronic means, deposition by, **§ 8:122, 8:143**

DEPOSITIONS—Cont'd
Time or date of taking, generally, **§ 8:124**
Unsigned deposition, use of, **§ 8:153**
Use, generally, **§ 8:113, 8:162**
Video deposition, **§ 8:118**
Written, **§ 8:148, 8:158 to 8:161**

DERIVATIVE LIABILITY
Damages, limitations on recovery, **§ 5:150**

DESCRIPTION OR IDENTIFICATION
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Expert witnesses, **§ 3:106 to 3:117**
Initial client contact and interview. See index heading INITIAL CLIENT CONTACT AND INTERVIEW
Opening statements. See index heading OPENING STATEMENTS
Pleadings, identification of parties, **§ 7:200**
Prelitigation investigation and analysis. See index heading PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS
Pretrial practice and procedure, **§ 10:118, 10:135**
Selecting the jury, description of case, **§ 11:51**
Settlement and compromise, identification of claims representative, **§ 6:49**

DESIGN DEFECTS
Interrogatories requested by plaintiff, auto accident/highway design defect, **§ 17:29**
Petition for damages in auto accident/highway design defect suit, **§ 17:25**
Production requested by plaintiff, auto accident/highway design defect, **§ 17:28**
Second amending petition, auto accident/highway design defect suit, **§ 17:26**
Third amending petition, auto accident/highway design defect suit, **§ 17:27**

DESIGNS
Defects. See index heading DESIGN DEFECTS
Products liability. See index heading PRODUCTS LIABILITY

DESTRUCTION OF PROPERTY
Conversion, destroying chattel, **§ 4:163**
Damages, destroyed property, **§ 5:139**
Discovery, destructive product testing, **§ 8:214**
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, destruction of product, **§ 3:70**

DETERMINABLE PAYMENTS
Settlement and compromise, **§ 6:138**

DEVIATIONS
Relevancy of evidence, deviation from industry codes or standards, **§ 12:80**

DEVOLUTIVE APPEAL
Time of order of appeal, **§ 15:76**

DIAGNOSIS
Medical malpractice, notification of patient of result of diagnosis, **§ 4:311**
Pleadings, diagnosis failure, **§ 7:217**
Sample cases, diagnosis failure, **§ 17:9**

DIAGRAMS
Opening statements, **§ 11:113**
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, diagram of accident scene, **§ 3:11, 3:33**
Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE
Real or demonstrative evidence, **§ 12:215 to 12:217**

DIARIES
Attorney-client relationship, keeping diary of relevant events, **§ 2:194**
Damages, diary of plaintiff, **§ 5:108**

DILATORY EXCEPTION
Challenging pleadings, **§ 7:282**

DILIGENCE
Acceptance of case, handle matter diligently upon, **§ 2:61**
New trial, **§ 15:5**

DIMINISHED EARNINGS
Capacity, prima facie case, **§ 12:40**
Damages, diminished earnings as evidence of, **§ 5:66**

DIRECTED VERDICT
General treatment, **§ 12:42 to 12:52**
Absence of disputed question of fact, denial of motion, **§ 12:47 to 12:49**
Advisability of presenting evidence if motion denied, **§ 12:52**
Appeal or review, **§ 15:56**
Close of plaintiff's case, motion at, **§ 12:42 to 12:52**
Denial of motion, harmless error, **§ 12:46 to 12:51**
Grounds, motion, **§ 12:45**
Harmless error, denial of motion, **§ 12:46 to 12:51**
Involuntary dismissal, directed verdict versus, **§ 12:43**
Manner of presenting motion, **§ 12:44**
Motion, **§ 12:42 to 12:52, 13:8 to 13:12**
Parties, directed verdicts in relation to claims of third parties, **§ 7:111**
Prima facie case, plaintiff's failure to establish, **§ 12:50, 12:51**
Right of presenting evidence if motion denied, **§ 12:52**
Submitting the case, motions at close of case, **§ 13:8 to 13:12**
Time of presenting motion, **§ 12:44**

DIRECT EXAMINATION
Pretrial practice and procedure, rehearsing direct and cross examinations, **§ 10:110**
Redirect examination. See index heading REDIRECT EXAMINATION

DIRECT EXAMINATION—Cont'd
Sample cases. See index heading SAMPLE CASES
Scope of, **§ 12:140**

DISABILITY
Damages, work disability programs, **§ 5:96**
Filing suit, **§ 7:35 to 7:37**

DISADVANTAGES
See index heading ADVANTAGES OR DISADVANTAGES

DISCHARGE OR RELEASE
Attorney-client relationship. See index heading ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP
Collecting the judgment, discharge of lien, **§ 16:52, 16:53**
Sample cases, **§ 17:47**
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE
Summary judgment, **§ 10:74**
Wrongful death, **§ 4:204**

DISCIPLINARY ACTIONS
Pleadings, **§ 7:187 to 7:190**

DISCLOSURE
Attorney-client relationship, disclosure of conflict of interest, **§ 2:235**
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Expert witnesses, disclosure of underlying facts, **§ 12:177**

DISCOUNTS
Damages, present value, **§ 5:10, 5:75**
Independent damages claims, discount to present value, **§ 5:206**
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE

DISCOVERY
General treatment, **§ 1:8, 8:1 to 8:261**
Absence or presence attendance failure, **§ 8:157, 8:247**

DISCOVERY—Cont'd
Absence or presence—Cont'd
knowledge or information lacking, **§ 8:203**
protective orders, discovery conducted in presence of designated persons, **§ 8:224**
third person, presence of, **§ 8:50**
Accident reports and other information, **§ 8:44**
Admissibility
depositions, **§ 8:163 to 8:171**
objections, **§ 8:165**
relevancy, effect of inadmissibility at trial, **§ 8:29**
Admissions. See index heading ADMISSIONS
Advantages or disadvantages, creation of discovery plan, **§ 8:89, 8:90, 8:92, 8:93, 8:95, 8:96**
Adversary's claim or defenses, creation of discovery plan, **§ 8:80**
Alcohol, blood alcohol tests, **§ 8:68**
Amendment, failure to amend interrogatory response, **§ 8:182**
Analysis of case, creation of discovery plan, **§ 8:74 to 8:82**
Answers. See Responses or answers, below
Anticipatory waiver of privilege, **§ 8:60**
Appeal or review
general treatment, **§ 15:55**
deposition pending appeal, **§ 8:114 to 8:116**
Appearance at pretrial conference, failure of, **§ 8:19**
Application, relevancy requirement, **§ 8:30 to 8:42**
Attendance failure, **§ 8:157, 8:247**
Attorneys at law. See index heading ATTORNEYS AT LAW
Blood tests
alcohol, blood alcohol tests, **§ 8:68**
relevancy requirement, **§ 8:36**
Bodily injury litigation, generally, **§ 8:107 to 8:207**
Burden of proof, **§ 8:48**

DISCOVERY—Cont'd
Burdensomeness of production, **§ 8:46**
Business records, option to produce, **§ 8:178, 8:179**
Certificates and certification, depositions, **§ 8:154 to 8:156**
Choice. See Election or choice, below
Claims
adversary's claim, creation of discovery plan, **§ 8:80**
clarification of claims, creation of discovery plan, **§ 8:100**
work product privilege, claim by lawyer against client, **§ 8:69**
Clarification of claims and contentions, creation of discovery plan, **§ 8:100**
Collateral documents, **§ 8:56**
Commencement of action, depositions before, **§ 8:108**
Comparative fault, degree and standard of care in discovery and avoidance of danger, **§ 4:75**
Competency of witness, objection to, **§ 8:170**
Complete or completion
deposition, irregularities in completion and return of, **§ 8:171**
incomplete answer, enforcement of discovery rights, **§ 8:235**
trial, completion of discovery, **§ 11:13**
Compliance
enforcement. See Enforcement of discovery rights, below
subpoena, failure to comply with, **§ 8:139, 8:140**
Compulsory matters
failure to comply with order compelling discovery, **§ 8:244, 8:245**
motion for order compelling discovery, **§ 8:232 to 8:240**
Conditions, protective orders, **§ 8:221**

DISCOVERY—Cont'd
Conferences
pretrial conferences. See Pretrial conferences, below
scheduling conference, failure to appear, **§ 8:19**
Confidentiality
privileges, confidential communication, **§ 8:53**
protective orders, **§ 8:215, 8:226**
Construction of relevancy requirement, **§ 8:28**
Contempt, enforcement of discovery rights, **§ 8:258 to 8:260**
Contentions
adversary, **§ 8:45**
clarification of contentions, creation of discovery plan, **§ 8:100**
Contents of notice, **§ 8:127**
Contested matters, creation of discovery plan, **§ 8:78**
Coordination of use of discovery tools, creation of discovery plan, **§ 8:103 to 8:106**
Copies, **§ 8:156**
Corporation, deposition of, **§ 8:131, 8:132**
Costs and expenses
enforcement of discovery rights, **§ 8:237 to 8:240**
expert expenses, **§ 8:164**
response, expenses of, **§ 8:206**
travel expense as excessive, **§ 8:213**
weighing discovery costs against value of case, **§ 8:84 to 8:86**
witness expenses, **§ 8:136**
Costs of actions, **§ 14:18**
Counterproof, creation of discovery plan, **§ 8:82**
Creation of discovery plan, **§ 8:73 to 8:106**
Credibility of witnesses, **§ 8:42**
Cross-examination, **§ 8:144 to 8:147, 8:161**
Default and default judgment, sanction, **§ 8:253 to 8:257**
Defects. See Irregularities, below

DISCOVERY—Cont'd
Defenses, creation of discovery plan, **§ 8:80**
Denial
admissions, **§ 8:202 to 8:204**
motion for order compelling discovery, **§ 8:236, 8:239, 8:240**
protective order, **§ 8:228**
Depositions
general treatment, **§ 8:5, 8:107 to 8:171**
for detailed treatment see index heading DEPOSITIONS
Designation. See Names or naming, below
Destructive product testing, protective orders, **§ 8:214**
Determining what discovery should be conducted, creation of discovery plan, **§ 8:73 to 8:82**
Disclosure
personnel file, protective orders, **§ 8:212**
privileges. See Privileges, below
trade secrets, protective orders, **§ 8:226**
Discretion of court, scope of discovery, **§ 8:21**
Dismissal, enforcement of discovery rights, **§ 8:253 to 8:257**
Distinction between failure to comply and disobedience of court order to comply, **§ 8:256**
Documents
collateral or pre-existing documents, privileges, **§ 8:56**
confidential or privileged documents, protective orders, **§ 8:215**
early obtaining of documents, creation of discovery plan, **§ 8:101**
pretrial practice and procedure, **§ 10:11**
production of documents or things. See index heading PRODUCTION OF DOCUMENTS AND THINGS
simultaneous filing of documents, protective orders, **§ 8:227**

DISCOVERY—Cont'd
Duces tecum subpoenas, **§ 8:137, 8:187**
Early obtaining of documents, creation of discovery plan, **§ 8:101**
Election or choice
creation of discovery plan, choice of appropriate discovery tools, **§ 8:83 to 8:106**
option to produce business records as substitute for answer, **§ 8:178, 8:179**
Enforcement of discovery rights
general treatment, **§ 8:232 to 8:261**
admission failure, **§ 8:250**
answers. See Responses or answers, below this group
appropriate court for motion, **§ 8:233**
attendance, failure to attend deposition, **§ 8:247**
compliance failures
general treatment, **§ 8:244, 8:245**
distinction between failure to comply and disobedience of court order to comply, **§ 8:256**
compulsory matters
failure to comply with order compelling discovery, **§ 8:244, 8:245**
motion for order compelling discovery, **§ 8:232 to 8:240**
contempt, **§ 8:258 to 8:260**
costs or expenses, motions, **§ 8:237 to 8:240**
default and default judgment, **§ 8:253 to 8:257**
deposition, failure to attend, **§ 8:247**
dismissal, **§ 8:253 to 8:257**
distinction between failure to comply and disobedience of court order to comply, **§ 8:256**
evasive answer, **§ 8:235**
expert witness, failure to identify, **§ 8:249**

DISCOVERY—Cont'd
Enforcement of discovery rights —Cont'd
identification of expert witness, **§ 8:249**
incomplete answer, **§ 8:235**
inspection request, failure to respond to, **§ 8:247**
justification for failure to obey, **§ 8:241, 8:242**
motions
appropriate court for, **§ 8:233**
dismissal motion, **§ 8:254**
expenses of motion, **§ 8:237 to 8:240**
order compelling discovery, **§ 8:232 to 8:240**
reasons for, **§ 8:234, 8:235**
sanctions, motions for, **§ 8:245**
orders
distinction between failure to comply and disobedience of court order to comply, **§ 8:256**
motion for order compelling discovery, **§ 8:232 to 8:240**
sanction for failure to admit, **§ 8:251**
penalty for contempt, **§ 8:260**
pending actions, sanctions in court in which action pending, **§ 8:252 to 8:260**
privilege against self-incrimination, **§ 8:242**
reasons for motions, **§ 8:234, 8:235**
responses or answers
evasive answer, **§ 8:235**
failure to respond to discovery request, **§ 8:246**
failure to serve answer, **§ 8:247**
incomplete answer, **§ 8:235**
inspection request, failure to respond to, **§ 8:247**
sanctions, **§ 8:243 to 8:260**
self-incrimination privilege, **§ 8:242**
service of process failure, **§ 8:247**

DISCOVERY—Cont'd
Enforcement of discovery rights —Cont'd
signatures, violation of requirements as to signing of papers, **§ 8:248**
spoliation of evidence, **§ 8:261**
witnesses, failure to identify expert witness, **§ 8:249**
Entry on land, **§ 8:9**
Evasive answer, enforcement of discovery rights, **§ 8:235**
Examination
general treatment, **§ 8:10**
cross-examination, **§ 8:144 to 8:147, 8:161**
depositions, generally, **§ 8:112**
mental examinations, **§ 8:98, 8:190 to 8:195**
oral examination, depositions on, **§ 8:123 to 8:134**
physical examinations, **§ 8:98, 8:190 to 8:195**
procedures for, **§ 8:141 to 8:157**
report of examining physician, **§ 8:194, 8:195**
Exceptions, right to conduct discovery, **§ 8:16**
Excessive travel expense, **§ 8:213**
Exchange of witness lists, **§ 8:40**
Execution of judgment, deposition in aid of, **§ 8:116**
Exhibits, **§ 8:156**
Expenses. See Costs and expenses, above
Experts and expert witnesses
enforcement of discovery rights, **§ 8:249**
fees and expenses, **§ 8:164**
identification, **§ 8:41, 8:249**
need for expert consultant, **§ 3:92**
nontrial expert witness, **§ 8:31**
scope of discovery, **§ 8:26**
Extraordinary use, **§ 8:110**
Fact acquisition, formal, **§ 8:2**
Failure to amend interrogatory response, **§ 8:182**
Fees
expert fees, **§ 8:164**

DISCOVERY—Cont'd
Fees—Cont'd
witness fees, **§ 8:136**
Files or filing. See Records and recordings, below
Filing suit, discovery of foreign object, **§ 7:28**
Financial situation, **§ 8:32**
Foreign jurisdiction depositions, **§ 8:119**
Formal fact acquisition, **§ 8:2**
Frivolous protective order, **§ 8:218**
Good cause
physical and mental examination, **§ 8:192**
protective orders, **§ 8:210**
Good faith, failure to participate in discovery and pretrial conference, **§ 8:19**
Holder of privilege, **§ 8:52, 8:62**
Identification
contested matters, creation of discovery plan, **§ 8:78**
enforcement of discovery rights, **§ 8:249**
expert trial witnesses, **§ 8:41, 8:249**
facts, creation of discovery plan, **§ 8:76**
protective orders, **§ 8:216**
tangible evidence, **§ 8:38**
Inadmissibility at trial, effect of, **§ 8:29**
Inadvertent disclosure, **§ 8:70**
Incomplete answer, enforcement of discovery rights, **§ 8:235**
Inspection
documents and things, creation of discovery plan, **§ 8:97**
enforcement of discovery rights, **§ 8:247**
property inspection, **§ 8:183 to 8:189**
Instruction not to answer, **§ 8:147**
Insurance
file and information of insurer, **§ 8:33**
privileges, information between insurers, **§ 8:55**

DISCOVERY—Cont'd
Insurance—Cont'd
scope of discovery, insurance agreements, **§ 8:23**
Interrogatories
general treatment, **§ 8:6, 8:172 to 8:182**
for detailed treatment see index heading INTERROGATORIES
Irregularities
completion and return of deposition, **§ 8:171**
depositions, **§ 8:168, 8:169, 8:171**
notice irregularities, **§ 8:168**
Issuance
protective orders, **§ 8:219 to 8:227**
subpoenas, **§ 8:137**
Joint holders, privileges, **§ 8:62**
Judgments
default judgment, sanction, **§ 8:253 to 8:257**
execution of judgment, deposition in aid of, **§ 8:116**
summary judgment. See Summary judgment, below
Jurisdiction, foreign jurisdiction depositions, **§ 8:119**
Justification for failure to obey, enforcement of discovery rights, **§ 8:241, 8:242**
Leave of court, **§ 8:125**
Legal elements determined, creation of discovery plan, **§ 8:75**
Legal services, privileges, **§ 8:51**
Limitations or restrictions
motion for termination or limiting depositions, **§ 8:149, 8:150**
protective orders, **§ 8:223, 8:226**
Lists or schedules
exchange of witness lists, **§ 8:40**
failure to appear at scheduling conference, **§ 8:19**
Manner or form of taking deposition, **§ 8:170**
Mental examinations, **§ 8:98, 8:190 to 8:195**
Method for taking deposition, **§ 8:142, 8:143**
Minors, deposition of, **§ 8:134**

DISCOVERY—Cont'd
Motions
enforcement of discovery rights. See Enforcement of discovery rights, above
protective orders, **§ 8:209**
termination or limiting depositions, **§ 8:149, 8:150**
Names or naming
deponent, designation of, **§ 8:132**
protective orders, discovery conducted in presence of designated persons, **§ 8:224**
Nature and purpose, **§ 8:1 to 8:3**
News media, protective orders, **§ 8:230**
No discovery, protective orders, **§ 8:220**
Nonprivileged communications, **§ 8:54**
Nontrial expert witness, **§ 8:31**
Notice or knowledge
contents of notice, **§ 8:127**
depositions, **§ 8:111, 8:126 to 8:130**
irregularities, **§ 8:168**
lack of knowledge, **§ 8:203**
physical and mental examination, **§ 8:193**
production and inspection request, **§ 8:188, 8:189**
service of process, **§ 8:159**
Number of interrogatories allowed, **§ 8:174**
Oath, **§ 8:145**
Objections
general treatment, **§ 8:12**
admissibility, **§ 8:165**
admission requests, **§ 8:200 to 8:206**
competency of witness, **§ 8:170**
depositions, **§ 8:146, 8:147, 8:170**
time to serve, **§ 8:200 to 8:206**
Opinions
adversary, **§ 8:45**
work product privilege, **§ 8:65**
Option to produce business records as substitute for answer, **§ 8:178, 8:179**

DISCOVERY—Cont'd
Oral examination, depositions on, **§ 8:123 to 8:134**
Order. See Sequence, below
Orders
admission requests, **§ 8:206**
depositions, **§ 8:112, 8:115**
enforcement of discovery rights. See Enforcement of discovery rights, above
failure to obey order, **§ 8:19**
physical and mental examination, **§ 8:191 to 8:193**
pretrial conferences, **§ 8:18, 8:19**
protective orders. See Protective orders, below
Organization, deposition of, **§ 8:131, 8:132**
Overview of discovery tools, **§ 8:4 to 8:10**
Own statement of party or person, scope of discovery, **§ 8:25**
Pending actions
deposition pending appeal, **§ 8:114 to 8:116**
enforcement of discovery rights, sanctions in court in which action pending, **§ 8:252 to 8:260**
Personnel file disclosure, **§ 8:212**
Petitions, **§ 8:109 to 8:113**
Photographs, surveillance photos, **§ 8:67**
Physical examinations, **§ 8:98, 8:190 to 8:195**
Physicians
privileges, treating physician, **§ 8:71**
report of examining physician, **§ 8:194, 8:195**
Place of deposition, **§ 8:128 to 8:130**
Pre-existing documents, **§ 8:56**
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, discovery to compel production, **§ 3:73**
Preparation for trial materials, **§ 8:24**
Presence. See Absence or presence, above

DISCOVERY—Cont'd
Presentation of evidence, **§ 12:113 to 12:115**
Pretrial conferences
general treatment, **§ 8:17 to 8:19**
orders, **§ 8:18, 8:19**
Pretrial practice and procedure
additional discovery, **§ 10:62**
attempt to settle in light of facts developed in discovery, **§ 10:63**
conferences. See Pretrial conferences, above
deadlines for further discovery, **§ 10:50 to 10:52**
dismissal of parties when discovery indicates that liability is questionable, **§ 10:36 to 10:42**
documents, **§ 10:11**
finalizing theories in light of facts discovered, **§ 10:16**
review of pleadings in light of information obtained through, **§ 10:19 to 10:21**
sufficiency of discovery, review of, **§ 10:49 to 10:58**
Prisons, deposition of persons confined in, **§ 8:133**
Privileges
alcohol, blood alcohol tests, **§ 8:68**
anticipatory waiver, **§ 8:60**
applicable privileges, **§ 8:47 to 8:72**
attorney-client privilege, **§ 8:49 to 8:62**
attorney work-product privilege, **§ 8:63 to 8:71**
blood alcohol tests, **§ 8:68**
burden of proof, **§ 8:48**
claim by lawyer against client, work product privilege, **§ 8:69**
collateral documents, **§ 8:56**
confidential communication, **§ 8:53**
disclosure
inadvertent disclosure, **§ 8:70**
selective, **§ 8:61**

DISCOVERY—Cont'd
Privileges—Cont'd
disclosure—Cont'd
voluntary or involuntary, **§ 8:58, 8:59**
enforcement of discovery rights, **§ 8:242**
health care provider-patient privilege, **§ 8:71, 8:72**
holder of privilege, **§ 8:52, 8:62**
inadvertent disclosure, **§ 8:70**
insurers, information between, **§ 8:55**
joint holders, **§ 8:62**
legal services, **§ 8:51**
nonprivileged communications, **§ 8:54**
opinion work product, **§ 8:65**
photographs, surveillance photos, **§ 8:67**
pre-existing documents, **§ 8:56**
presence of third person, **§ 8:50**
protective orders, **§ 8:215**
scope of discovery, **§ 8:47 to 8:71**
selective disclosure, **§ 8:61**
self-incrimination privilege, **§ 8:242**
surveillance videos or photos, **§ 8:67**
tests, blood alcohol tests, **§ 8:68**
time or date, pre-existing documents, **§ 8:56**
treating physician, **§ 8:71**
videotape, surveillance videos, **§ 8:67**
voluntary or involuntary disclosure, **§ 8:58, 8:59**
waiver of privileges, **§ 8:57 to 8:62, 8:195**
witness statements, **§ 8:66**
work-product privilege, **§ 8:63 to 8:71**
Production of documents or things. See index heading PRODUCTION OF DOCUMENTS AND THINGS
Products liability, **§ 4:284 to 4:291**
Property inspection, **§ 8:183 to 8:189**

DISCOVERY—Cont'd
Protective orders
general treatment, **§ 8:208 to 8:231**
confidential information, **§ 8:226**
costs and expenses, travel expense as excessive, **§ 8:213**
deposition, sealed and only opened by court order, **§ 8:225**
designated persons, discovery conducted in presence of, **§ 8:224**
destructive product testing, **§ 8:214**
disclosure, personnel file, **§ 8:212**
enforcement of discovery rights, motion for order compelling discovery denied, **§ 8:236**
excessive travel expense, **§ 8:213**
failure to seek, **§ 8:217**
files or filing, simultaneous filing of documents or information, **§ 8:227**
good cause requirement, **§ 8:210**
identification of persons, **§ 8:216**
issuance of orders, **§ 8:219 to 8:227**
limited scope, **§ 8:223**
motions, **§ 8:209**
news media, **§ 8:230**
personnel file disclosure, **§ 8:212**
privileged or confidential information or documents, **§ 8:215**
public hazards, **§ 8:229**
records, simultaneous filing of documents or information, **§ 8:227**
sealed instruments
deposition, opened by court order, **§ 8:225**
documents or information, **§ 8:227**
simultaneous filing of documents or information, **§ 8:227**
stay of discovery by district attorney in related criminal matter, **§ 8:231**
tests, destructive product testing, **§ 8:214**
trade secrets, **§ 8:226**

DISCOVERY—Cont'd
Protective orders—Cont'd
travel expense as excessive, **§ 8:213**
Public hazards, protective orders, **§ 8:229**
Punitive damages, **§ 5:167**
Purpose and nature, **§ 8:1 to 8:3**
Real property, entry on land, **§ 8:9**
Records and recordings
attorneys of record, depositions of, **§ 8:167**
depositions, **§ 8:154 to 8:156**
insurer, file of, **§ 8:33**
oath, **§ 8:145**
option to produce business records as substitute for answer, **§ 8:178, 8:179**
protective orders, simultaneous filing of documents or information, **§ 8:227**
service of subpoenas duces tecum, **§ 8:137**
sufficient specification of business records, **§ 8:179**
tax records, **§ 8:34**
Recross examination, **§ 8:161**
Redirect examination, **§ 8:161**
Refusal
answer interrogatories, **§ 8:181**
denial. See Denial, above
Relevancy
general treatment, **§ 8:27 to 8:46**
scope of discovery, **§ 8:27 to 8:46**
witness testimony, **§ 8:170**
Reports
accident reports and other information, **§ 8:44**
examining physician's report, **§ 8:194, 8:195**
other accidents or lawsuits, **§ 8:43, 8:44**
Requests
admissions, **§ 8:7, 8:94 to 8:96, 8:106, 8:196 to 8:207**
persons who are not parties, **§ 8:186 to 8:189**
production and inspection, **§ 8:104, 8:184 to 8:189**

DISCOVERY—Cont'd
Requests—Cont'd
signatures, **§ 8:12**
Resident or nonresident witnesses, **§ 8:129, 8:130, 8:138**
Responses or answers
general treatment, **§ 8:12**
admissions, **§ 8:202 to 8:205**
enforcement of discovery rights. See Enforcement of discovery rights, below
expenses of responses, **§ 8:206**
instruction not to answer, **§ 8:147**
interrogatories, **§ 8:176, 8:180**
option to produce business records as substitute for answer, **§ 8:178, 8:179**
refusal to answer interrogatories, **§ 8:181**
request for production of documents or things and inspection of property, **§ 8:185**
sufficiency of responses, **§ 8:205**
supplementation of responses, **§ 8:13, 8:14**
Restrictions. See Limitations or restrictions, above
Resumption of deposition, **§ 8:150**
Return of deposition, irregularities in completion and, **§ 8:171**
Right to conduct discovery, generally, **§ 8:15, 8:16**
Sanctions, enforcement of discovery rights, **§ 8:243 to 8:260**
Schedules. See Lists or schedules, above
Scope
attorney work-product privilege, **§ 8:64**
discovery, generally, **§ 8:20 to 8:71**
interrogatories, **§ 8:177**
privileges, scope of discovery, **§ 8:47 to 8:71**
protective orders, limited scope of discovery, **§ 8:223**
relevancy requirement, scope of discovery, **§ 8:27 to 8:46**

DISCOVERY—Cont'd
Sealed instruments. See Protective orders, above
Selection
disclosure, selective, **§ 8:61**
protective orders, discovery only by method other than one selected, **§ 8:222**
Self-incrimination privilege, **§ 8:242**
Separately set out, requirement that each admission be, **§ 8:199**
Sequence
general treatment, **§ 8:11**
creation of discovery plan, **§ 8:99 to 8:102**
Service of process
admission requests, **§ 8:197 to 8:199**
depositions, **§ 8:111, 8:159**
enforcement of discovery rights, **§ 8:247**
interrogatories, **§ 8:176, 8:180**
notice or knowledge, **§ 8:159**
objections, time to serve, **§ 8:200 to 8:206**
production and inspection request, **§ 8:184**
subpoenas and subpoenas duces tecum, **§ 8:137**
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE
Signatures
enforcement of discovery rights, **§ 8:248**
requests for discovery, **§ 8:12**
transcript of deposition, **§ 8:152**
unsigned deposition use, **§ 8:153**
Simultaneous filing of documents or information, **§ 8:227**
Sources of proof, creation of discovery plan, **§ 8:77, 8:81**
Specification, business records, **§ 8:179**
Specific conditions, protective orders, **§ 8:221**
Spoliation of evidence, **§ 8:261**

DISCOVERY—Cont'd
Stay of discovery by district attorney in related criminal matter, **§ 8:231**
Stipulation by parties, **§ 8:121**
Subpoenas
general treatment, **§ 8:135 to 8:140**
compliance, failure to comply with subpoena, **§ 8:139, 8:140**
depositions, failure to attend deposition after subpoena served, **§ 8:140**
duces tecum subpoenas, **§ 8:137, 8:187**
service of subpoenas and subpoenas duces tecum, **§ 8:137**
Substitute for answer, option to produce business records as, **§ 8:178, 8:179**
Sufficiency or insufficiency
business records, sufficient specification, **§ 8:179**
discovery, **§ 8:22**
pretrial practice and procedure, **§ 10:49 to 10:58**
responses, sufficiency of, **§ 8:205**
Summary judgment. See index heading SUMMARY JUDGMENT
Supplementation
responses, supplementation of, **§ 8:13, 8:14**
time when supplementation required, **§ 8:14**
Surveillance videotape, **§ 8:37, 8:67**
Tangible evidence, identification of, **§ 8:38**
Tax records, **§ 8:34**
Telephone or other remote electronic means, deposition by, **§ 8:122, 8:143**
Termination of depositions, motion for, **§ 8:149, 8:150**
Tests
blood tests. See Blood tests, above
protective orders, destructive product testing, **§ 8:214**

DISCOVERY—Cont'd
Time or date
general treatment, **§ 8:11**
admission requests, when to serve, **§ 8:198**
commencement of action, depositions before, **§ 8:108**
depositions, generally, **§ 8:124**
interrogatories, time for answer and service, **§ 8:176**
objections, time to serve, **§ 8:200 to 8:206**
pre-existing documents, **§ 8:56**
supplementation required, **§ 8:14**
Trade secrets, protective orders, **§ 8:226**
Transcript, submission to deponent, **§ 8:151 to 8:153**
Travel expense as excessive, **§ 8:213**
Treating physician, privileges, **§ 8:71**
Trial
identification of expert trial witnesses, **§ 8:41**
inadmissibility at trial, effect of, **§ 8:29**
issue for trial, **§ 8:204**
need to complete discovery, continuance, **§ 11:13**
preparation materials, **§ 8:24**
Unsigned deposition, use of, **§ 8:153**
Value of case, **§ 8:84 to 8:86**
Videotapes
depositions, **§ 8:118**
surveillance videotape, **§ 8:37, 8:67**
Voluntary or involuntary disclosure, **§ 8:58, 8:59**
Waiver of privileges, **§ 8:57 to 8:62, 8:195**
Witnesses
credibility, **§ 8:42**
enforcement of discovery rights, **§ 8:249**
exchange of witness lists, **§ 8:40**
expenses and fees, **§ 8:136**
experts. See Experts and expert witnesses, above
information about, **§ 8:39 to 8:41**

DISCOVERY—Cont'd
Witnesses—Cont'd
objection to competency of witness, **§ 8:170**
privileges, witness statements, **§ 8:66**
relevancy of testimony, **§ 8:170**
resident or nonresident witnesses, **§ 8:129, 8:130, 8:138**
Work-product privilege, **§ 8:63 to 8:71**
Written depositions, **§ 8:148, 8:158 to 8:161**

DISCRETION OF COURT
Attorneys' fees for prevailing parties, **§ 14:26**
Continuances, **§ 11:9**
Discovery, **§ 8:21**
Final argument, **§ 13:16**
Jury view, **§ 12:233**
New trial, **§ 15:12 to 15:18**
Order of trial, **§ 12:3, 12:9**
Pretrial practice and procedure, **§ 10:26 to 10:30**
Real or demonstrative evidence, **§ 12:209 to 12:212, 12:224**
Selecting the jury, competence, **§ 11:54**

DISFIGUREMENT
Damages, **§ 5:126, 5:127**

DISMISSAL
Challenging pleadings, effect of dismissal of some claims on remaining claims, **§ 7:299**
Discovery rights, enforcement of, **§ 8:253 to 8:257**
Involuntary dismissal, generally, **§ 7:57**
Nonaction, dismissal for, **§ 7:8**
Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE
Settlement and compromise, **§ 6:163 to 6:165**
Statute of limitations. See index heading STATUTE OF LIMITATIONS

DISMISSAL—Cont'd
Submitting the case, involuntary dismissal in nonjury case, **§ 13:13, 13:14**
Voluntary dismissal, generally, **§ 7:49**

DISPLAY DEVICES
Pretrial practice and procedure, final preparation, **§ 10:125, 10:126**

DISPOSAL OF CHATTEL
Conversion, **§ 4:165**

DISPOSSESSION
Conversion, **§ 4:162**

DISQUALIFICATION
Evaluation of the case. See index heading EVALUATION OF THE CASE
Trial judge. See index heading DISQUALIFICATION OF ASSIGNED TRIAL JUDGE

DISQUALIFICATION OF ASSIGNED TRIAL JUDGE
General treatment, **§ 11:26 to 11:38**
Attorney and judge, relationship, **§ 11:29**
Conflicts of interest
general treatment, **§ 11:28 to 11:32**
judge and attorney relationship, **§ 11:29**
judge and witness relationship, **§ 11:30**
ownership interest in defendant, **§ 11:31**
settlement negotiations, vigorous participation in, **§ 11:32**
Improper motion, judge shopping, **§ 11:37**
Motions
improper motion, judge shopping, **§ 11:37**
judge hearing motion, **§ 11:36**
recusal, **§ 11:34 to 11:37**
timing, **§ 11:35**
Ownership interest in defendant, **§ 11:31**
Possible conflicts of interest, **§ 11:28 to 11:32**
Recusal, **§ 11:27, 11:34 to 11:37**

DISQUALIFICATION OF ASSIGNED TRIAL JUDGE—Cont'd
Relationships
judge and attorney relationship, **§ 11:29**
judge and witness relationship, **§ 11:30**
Right to unbiased judge, **§ 11:26**
Settlement negotiations, vigorous participation in, **§ 11:32**
Timing of motion to disqualify or recuse, **§ 11:35**
Vigorous participation in settlement negotiations, **§ 11:32**
Waiver, **§ 11:38**
Witness
judge as witness, **§ 11:33**
relationship between judge and witness, **§ 11:30**

DISTINCTIONS
Collecting the judgment distinguished from theories of vicarious liability, **§ 16:30**
Damages, distinction between damages and wrongful death claim, **§ 5:37**
Default and default judgment, distinction between entry of default and default judgment, **§ 7:309**
Discovery, distinction between failure to comply and disobedience of court order to comply, **§ 8:256**
Pretrial practice and procedure, distinction from amended pleadings, **§ 10:34**
Verdicts, general and special, **§ 13:75**

DISTRACTING CONDUCT
Opening statements, **§ 11:109**

DISTRIBUTION
Parties, chain of distribution, **§ 7:105**

DIVORCE
Wrongful death and survival actions, persons entitled to recover, **§ 5:186**

DOCKET SYSTEM
Client's files, setting up, **§ 2:218 to 2:221**

DOCTORS
See index heading PHYSICIANS AND SURGEONS

DOCUMENTS
Attorney-client relationship. See index heading ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Evaluation of case with potential value, limited scope of undertaking, **§ 2:64**
Initial client contact and interview, advice regarding documents, **§ 2:20**
Official documents. See index heading OFFICIAL DOCUMENTS OR ACTS
Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE

DOGS
Negligence, injuries from animals, **§ 4:12**

DOMESTIC VIOLENCE
Intentional torts, **§ 4:173**

DOMICILIARY SERVICE
Service of process and papers, **§ 7:255**

DRAFTING RELEASE
Settlement and compromise, **§ 6:161**

DROPPING CLAIMS OR DEFENSES
Pretrial practice and procedure, final review of pleadings, **§ 10:20**

DUCES TECUM SUBPOENAS
Discovery, **§ 8:137, 8:187**

DUE CARE
Presumption of due care, **§ 12:22**

DUE DILIGENCE
New trial motion, newly discovered evidence, **§ 15:5**

DUE PROCESS
Arbitration and mediation, award in violation of due process, **§ 9:62**

DURATION
Attorney-client relationship, duration of undertaking, **§ 2:115, 2:116**
Damages, duration of employment, **§ 5:82**
Filing suit, duration of interruption, **§ 7:48**

DUTIES
Breach. See index heading BREACH OF DUTY
Care. See index heading DUTY OF CARE
Judgment notwithstanding the verdict, **§ 15:35**
Negligence. See index heading NEGLIGENCE
Physicians. See index heading MEDICAL MALPRACTICE
Premises liability, **§ 4:189, 4:191 to 4:198**
Pretrial practice and procedure, duty to supplement imposed, **§ 10:58**
Prima facie case, duty risk causation, **§ 12:32**
Products liability. See index heading PRODUCTS LIABILITY
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE
Trial, duty of attorney to stay abreast of calendar, **§ 11:6**

DUTY OF CARE
Premises liability, **§ 4:189**
Prima facie case, **§ 12:25 to 12:29**

EARNINGS
See index heading WAGES OR COMPENSATION

ECONOMICS
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES
Expert witnesses, economic loss calculations by actuary, economist or CPA, **§ 3:102**

ECONOMICS—Cont'd
Products liability, economic loss, **§ 4:275**
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE

ECONOMIST
See index heading EXPERT WITNESSES

EDUCATION
See index heading SCHOOLS AND EDUCATION

ELECTION OR CHOICE
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Jury selection. See index heading SELECTING THE JURY
Law, choice of. See index heading CONFLICT OF LAWS

ELECTIVE SURGERY
Medical malpractice, **§ 4:303**

ELEVATORS
Premises liability, **§ 4:198**

EMBARRASSMENT
Attorney-client relationship, advising client not to be embarrassed by substantial medical bills, **§ 2:172**

EMERGENCIES
Medical malpractice, informed consent, **§ 4:321**
Negligence. See index heading NEGLIGENCE

EMERGENCY MEDICAL TECHNICIAN
Negligence, **§ 4:17, 4:18**

EMERGENCY ROOM PHYSICIANS
Expert witnesses, selection, **§ 3:120**

EMERGENCY VEHICLES
Negligence, determining duties owned by particular defendants, **§ 4:22**
Police cars. See index heading PEDESTRIAN/POLICE CAR COLLISION

EMOTIONAL ATTACHMENT
Physical consequences of emotional distress from witnessing injury to others, foreseeability requirement, **§ 5:238**

EMOTIONAL DISTRESS
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES
Filing suit, **§ 7:21**
Independent damages claims, physical consequences of emotional distress, **§ 5:231 to 5:239**
Intentional infliction of emotional distress. See index heading INTENTIONAL INFLICTION OF EMOTIONAL DISTRESS
Negligent infliction of emotional distress, **§ 4:82 to 4:87, 5:136**
Pleadings, **§ 7:210**
Products liability, emotional distress or anguish, **§ 4:273**

EMPLOYMENT
Agreements
attorneys. See index heading ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP
experts, **§ 3:133**
Attorney-client relationship. See index heading ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP
Contracts. See Agreements, above
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES
Expert witnesses. See index heading EXPERT WITNESSES
Initial client contact and interview, employment history, **§ 2:43**
Negligence. See index heading NEGLIGENCE
Parties, employers and employees as, **§ 7:83, 7:107**
Prelitigation investigation and analysis. See index heading PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS
Selecting the jury, employment by insurance companies, **§ 11:63**
Work, labor, or services. See index heading WORK, LABOR, OR SERVICES

EMPTY CHAIR ARGUMENT TO JURY
Settlement and compromise, risk of empty chair argument to jury, **§ 6:119**

EMT (EMERGENCY MEDICAL TECHNICIAN)
Negligence, **§ 4:17, 4:18**

ENFORCEMENT
Collecting the judgment. See index heading COLLECTING THE JUDGMENT
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Settlement and compromise, **§ 6:153 to 6:183**

ENGINEERS
Expert witnesses, selecting mechanical engineers, **§ 3:121**
Negligence, standard of care, **§ 4:62**

ENJOYMENT OF LIFE, LOSS OF
Damages, **§ 5:124, 5:125**

ENTRY OF JUDGMENT
General treatment, **§ 14:1 to 14:12**
Approval of proposed written judgment, **§ 14:6**
Contents, **§ 14:2**
Default and default judgment, distinction between entry of default and default judgment, **§ 7:309**
Effect of entry
judgment notwithstanding verdict, **§ 14:11**
motion for new trial, **§ 14:10**
relief from judgment, **§ 14:12**
Findings of fact, **§ 14:5**
General verdicts, **§ 14:3**
Judgment notwithstanding the verdict, effect of entry of judgment, **§ 14:11**
Manner of entry
general treatment, **§ 14:1 to 14:6**
approval and entry of proposed written judgment, **§ 14:6**
contents of entry, **§ 14:2**

ENTRY OF JUDGMENT—Cont'd
Manner of entry—Cont'd
findings of fact, **§ 14:5**
general and special verdicts, **§ 14:3**
written judgment, **§ 14:4, 14:6**
Motion for new trial, effect of entry of judgment, **§ 14:10**
New trial motion, effect of entry of judgment, **§ 14:10**
Notice of judgment, **§ 14:8**
Relief from judgment, effect of entry of judgment, **§ 14:12**
Special verdicts, **§ 14:3**
Verdicts
general and special verdicts, **§ 14:3**
judgment notwithstanding the verdict, **§ 14:11**
Written judgment, manner of entry, **§ 14:4, 14:6**

ENTRY ON LAND
Discovery, **§ 8:9**

ENTRYWAY
Premises liability, condition and maintenance of entryway, **§ 4:183**

ERROR
See index heading MISTAKE OR ERROR

ESCALATORS
Interrogatories, plaintiff's interrogatories and request for production to building owner and operator, **§ 17:21**
Products liability/premises liability petition, escalator accident, **§ 17:20**

ESTATES
Damages, estate of injured party as potential claimants in bodily injury case, **§ 5:35 to 5:37**

ESTIMATES
Damages, repair estimates or bills, **§ 5:144**
Trial, need to estimate length of, **§ 11:7**

ESTOPPEL
See index heading WAIVER OR ESTOPPEL

ETHICS
Arbitration and mediation, **§ 9:15**
Attorney-client relationship. See index heading ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP
Evaluation of the case, ethical obligation to decline meritless action, **§ 2:56 to 2:59**
Initial client contact and interview, solicitation, **§ 2:3**
Settlement and compromise, ethical obligation of attorney, **§ 6:132, 6:133**

EVALUATION
Case. See index heading EVALUATION OF THE CASE
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE

EVALUATION OF THE CASE
General treatment, **§ 2:54 to 2:105**
Acceptance of case, handle matter diligently upon, **§ 2:61**
Alternatives, **§ 2:54 to 2:65**
Arbitrator, conflicts of interest attorney as former arbitrator, **§ 2:101**
Choice of law, evaluation of, **§ 2:53**
Clear value warranting legal action, case with, **§ 2:62**
Competency and case referral, **§ 2:76 to 2:78**
Complications of case, **§ 2:73 to 2:79**
Confidential information, use of prohibited, **§ 2:84**
Confirmation of rejection in writing, **§ 2:60**
Conflicts
defenses, conflict from defense affecting representation of insured defendants "with reservation of rights," **§ 2:98**

EVALUATION OF THE CASE —Cont'd
Conflicts—Cont'd
entire firm, disqualification of, **§ 2:102**
insured defendants, conflict of interest affecting representation of, **§ 2:95 to 2:99**
limitations on accepting employment, conflicts of interest, **§ 2:83 to 2:104**
potential conflicts affecting representation of insured defendants, **§ 2:96**
subrogation rights of carrier, conflict affecting representation of insured defendants from, **§ 2:99**
Consent of client, fee sharing with attorney from different firm, **§ 2:78**
Costs, **§ 2:74, 2:75**
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES
Defenses, conflict from defense affecting representation of insured defendants "with reservation of rights," **§ 2:98**
Disqualification
entire firm, conflict, **§ 2:102**
imputed disqualification, conflicts of interest, **§ 2:89**
standing to seek disqualification for conflicts of interest, **§ 2:103**
waiver of disqualification for conflicts of interest, **§ 2:104**
Documentation of limited scope of undertaking, case with potential value, **§ 2:64**
Entire firm, conflict causing disqualification of, **§ 2:102**
Ethical obligation to decline meritless action, **§ 2:56 to 2:59**
Exceptions, attorney as potential witness, **§ 2:92 to 2:94**
Excess recovery, conflict affecting representation of insured defendants from possibility of, **§ 2:97**

EVALUATION OF THE CASE —Cont'd
Extent of damages, **§ 2:70**
Factors to consider in making decision, **§ 2:67 to 2:82**
Fee sharing with attorney from different firm, **§ 2:78**
Former matters. See Prior matters, below
Further evaluation of claim, **§ 2:54 to 2:105**
Future indemnity benefits, **§ 2:82**
Government employment and private employment, successive employment and conflicts of interest, **§ 2:100**
Imputed disqualification, conflicts of interest, **§ 2:89**
Indemnity benefits, future, **§ 2:82**
Insurance
conflict of interest affecting representation of insured defendants, **§ 2:95 to 2:99**
subrogation rights of carrier, conflict affecting representation of insured defendants from, **§ 2:99**
Interests, impairment of independent judgment, **§ 2:85 to 2:87**
Judge, conflicts of interest and attorney as former judge, **§ 2:101**
Jurisdiction, evaluation of, **§ 2:53**
Law clerk, conflicts of interest attorney as former law clerk, **§ 2:101**
Law firm associate as potential witness, **§ 2:94**
Liability versus damages, **§ 2:68 to 2:70**
Liens, subrogation rights and liens, **§ 2:80 to 2:82**
Limitations or restrictions
conflicts of interest, limitations on accepting employment, **§ 2:83 to 2:104**
documentation of limited scope of undertaking, case with potential value, **§ 2:64**

EVALUATION OF THE CASE —Cont'd
Malpractice, no malpractice liability for declining meritless cause of action, **§ 2:57**
Medicare mathematical calculations, subrogation rights and liens, **§ 2:81**
Meritless actions
ethical obligation to decline meritless action, **§ 2:56 to 2:59**
malpractice, no malpractice liability for declining meritless cause of action, **§ 2:57**
sanctions for pursuing meritless case, risk of, **§ 2:58**
Multiple clients, conflicts of interest and consultation with multiple clients in single matter, **§ 2:87**
No potential recovery, **§ 2:55 to 2:61**
Other attorneys, claimant's consultations with as impacting on employment decision, **§ 2:105**
Personality of claimant, **§ 2:72**
Potential
conflicts affecting representation of insured defendants, **§ 2:96**
subrogation, evaluation of potential, **§ 2:48**
value, case with potential value, **§ 2:63 to 2:65**
witness, attorney as potential, **§ 2:90 to 2:94**
Preservation of right to sue, early claim filing as required for case with potential value, **§ 2:65**
Prior matters
arbitrator, conflicts of interest and attorney as former arbitrator, **§ 2:101**
clients, conflicts of interest, **§ 2:88**
judge, conflicts of interest and attorney as former judge, **§ 2:101**
law clerk, conflicts of interest and attorney as former law clerk, **§ 2:101**
Probabilities
establishing third party liability, **§ 2:69**

EVALUATION OF THE CASE —Cont'd
Probabilities—Cont'd
satisfying recovery, **§ 2:71**
third party liability, probability of establishing, **§ 2:69**
Prohibited transactions, conflicts of interest, **§ 2:85**
Referral of matter to other counsel, **§ 2:54 to 2:105**
Rejection of employment, generally, **§ 2:60**
Restrictions. See Limitations or restrictions, above
Sanctions for pursuing meritless case, risk of, **§ 2:58**
Satisfaction of recovery, probability of, **§ 2:71**
Sharing, fee sharing with attorney from different firm, **§ 2:78**
Standing to seek disqualification conflicts of interest, **§ 2:103**
Statute of limitations concerns, **§ 2:59**
Subrogation
conflict affecting representation of insured defendants from subrogation rights of carrier, **§ 2:99**
potential, evaluation of, **§ 2:48**
rights, generally, **§ 2:80 to 2:82**
Successive government and private employment, conflicts of interest, **§ 2:100**
Third parties, probability of establishing third party liability, **§ 2:69**
Time-bar problems, **§ 2:79**
Time or date
prior matters. See Prior matters, above
time-bar problems, **§ 2:79**
Value or valuation
clear value warranting legal action, case with, **§ 2:62**
potential value, case with, **§ 2:63 to 2:65**
Venue, evaluation of, **§ 2:53**
Waiver of disqualification for conflicts of interest, **§ 2:104**

EVALUATION OF THE CASE —Cont'd
"With reservation of rights," conflict affecting representation of insured defendants from defense, **§ 2:98**
Witnesses
attorney as potential witness, **§ 2:90 to 2:94**
law firm associate as potential witness, **§ 2:94**

EVASIVE ANSWER
Discovery rights, enforcement of, **§ 8:235**

EVIDENCE
General treatment, **§ 1:12, 12:1 to 12:233**
Additional evidence at trial, **§ 11:15**
Admissibility. See index heading ADMISSIBILITY OF EVIDENCE
Admissions. See index heading ADMISSIONS
Admonition to jury, presentation of evidence, **§ 12:101**
Affidavits, presentation of evidence, **§ 12:115**
Appeal, presentation of evidence, **§ 12:92**
Arbitration and mediation. See index heading ARBITRATION AND MEDIATION
Attorney-client relationship. See index heading ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP
Burden of proof. See index heading BURDEN OF PROOF
Collecting the judgment, multiple defendants, **§ 16:45**
Comparative fault, **§ 12:62**
Confession, presentation of evidence, **§ 12:109**
Consent
medical care or treatment, **§ 4:318, 12:63**
presentation of evidence, **§ 12:96**
refusal to permit offer of proof, **§ 12:104**

EVIDENCE—Cont'd
Continuing objection, presentation of evidence, **§ 12:97**
Conversion, **§ 4:157**
Costs and expenses. See index heading BURDEN OF PROOF
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES
Defenses, **§ 12:61 to 12:65**
Demonstrative evidence. See index heading REAL OR DEMONSTRATIVE EVIDENCE
Directed verdict, **§ 12:42 to 12:52**
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Examination of witnesses. See index heading EXAMINATION OF WITNESSES
Exclusions
making record of excluded evidence, **§ 12:102 to 12:107**
new trial, **§ 15:14**
relevancy, presentation of evidence, **§ 12:68**
witnesses, request, **§ 12:120, 12:121**
Exhibits. See index heading EXHIBITS
Existence
injury, prima facie case, **§ 12:35 to 12:41**
insurance, relevancy, **§ 12:84, 12:85**
Expert witnesses. See index heading EXPERT WITNESSES
False imprisonment, **§ 4:127 to 4:133**
Independent damages claims. See index heading INDEPENDENT DAMAGES CLAIMS
Inferences. See index heading PRESUMPTIONS AND INFERENCES
Informed consent to treatment, **§ 4:318, 12:63**
Initial client contact and interview. See index heading INITIAL CLIENT CONTACT AND INTERVIEW
Instructions to jury. See index heading INSTRUCTIONS TO JURY
Insurance. See index heading INSURANCE

EVIDENCE—Cont'd
Intentional infliction of emotional distress, **§ 4:141 to 4:144**
Intentional torts. See index heading INTENTIONAL TORTS
Judgment notwithstanding the verdict, conflicting evidence, **§ 15:36**
Judicial admission or confession, presentation of evidence, **§ 12:109**
Jury. See index heading JURY AND JURY TRIAL
Medical care or treatment, informed consent, **§ 4:318, 12:63**
Misuse of product, **§ 12:64**
Motion to strike, **§ 12:98 to 12:101**
Negligence. See index heading NEGLIGENCE
New trial. See index heading NEW TRIAL
Objections. See index heading OBJECTIONS
Offers. See index heading OFFERS
Opening statements. See index heading OPENING STATEMENTS
Order of trial. See index heading ORDER OF TRIAL
Pleadings. See index heading PLEADINGS
Prelitigation investigation and analysis. See index heading PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS
Premises liability. See index heading PREMISES LIABILITY
Presentation of evidence, generally, **§ 12:66 to 12:115**
Preservation of evidence. See index heading PRESERVATION OF EVIDENCE
Presumptions. See index heading PRESUMPTIONS AND INFERENCES
Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE
Prima facie case. See index heading PRIMA FACIE CASE
Products liability. See index heading PRODUCTS LIABILITY
Punitive damages, **§ 5:164**

EVIDENCE—Cont'd
Real or demonstrative evidence. See index heading REAL OR DEMONSTRATIVE EVIDENCE
Rebuttal. See index heading REBUTTAL
Records. See index heading RECORDS AND RECORDINGS
Refusal to permit offer of proof, **§ 12:104**
Relevancy. See index heading RELEVANCY
Safety standards. See index heading SAFETY STANDARDS
Sample cases. See index heading SAMPLE CASES
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE
Spoliation. See index heading SPOLIATION OF EVIDENCE
Strike, motion to strike, **§ 12:98 to 12:101**
Subpoenas. See index heading SUBPOENAS
Surplusage, presentation of evidence, **§ 12:111**
Susceptibility, **§ 12:65**
Time or date
burden of proof. See index heading BURDEN OF PROOF
motion to strike, **§ 12:100**
View by jury. See index heading JURY VIEW
Waiver of objections, presentation of evidence, **§ 12:90**
Witnesses. See index heading WITNESSES
Wrongful death, **§ 4:202**

EXAMINATION
Collecting the judgment, supplemental proceedings, **§ 16:20 to 16:25**
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Prelitigation investigations and analysis. See index heading PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS
Witnesses. See index heading EXAMINATION OF WITNESSES

EXAMINATION OF WITNESSES
General treatment, **§ 12:116 to 12:152**
Adverse witnesses
cross-examination of adverse medical witness, **§ 17:17, 17:18**
opponent calling, **§ 12:125**
Assumption that all witnesses are competent, **§ 12:127 to 12:129**
Calling witnesses, **§ 12:122 to 12:125**
Children, **§ 12:130**
Competency, **§ 12:126 to 12:134**
Court
calling witnesses, **§ 12:123, 12:124**
objections to competency, determination, **§ 12:134**
Cross-examination. See index heading CROSS-EXAMINATION
Demeanor, general tips regarding, **§ 12:138**
Direct examination. See index heading REDIRECT EXAMINATION
Exclusion of witnesses, **§ 12:120, 12:121**
Experts, accommodation of, **§ 12:119**
Form of questions, **§ 12:141, 12:146**
Impeachment, **§ 12:148 to 12:152, 12:206**
Leading questions, **§ 12:141**
Limited mental capacity, **§ 12:131**
Malpractice case, waiver of privilege, **§ 12:136**
Method of examination, **§ 12:137 to 12:143**
Notice or knowledge, establishing that witness has personal knowledge, **§ 12:128**
Objections
competency, **§ 12:133, 12:134**
method of examination, **§ 12:142, 12:143**
Order of presenting witnesses, **§ 12:118 to 12:121**
Perception, testing witness' ability to perceive, **§ 12:129**

EXAMINATION OF WITNESSES —Cont'd
Personal knowledge, establishing that witness has, **§ 12:128**
Physicians, accommodation of, **§ 12:119**
Prior deposition testimony, impeachment, **§ 12:151**
Privilege, **§ 12:135, 12:136**
Redirect examination. See index heading REDIRECT EXAMINATION
Rehabilitation, impeachment, **§ 12:152**
Request, exclusion of witnesses, **§ 12:120, 12:121**
Spouses, competency of, **§ 12:132**
Strategic considerations, **§ 12:116 to 12:125**
Style, general tips regarding, **§ 12:138**
Testing witness' ability to perceive, **§ 12:129**
Violation of exclusion order, **§ 12:121**
Waiver of privilege in malpractice case, **§ 12:136**

EXCAVATION
Premises liability, **§ 4:185**

EXCESS OR EXCESSIVENESS
Appeal or review, excessiveness of damages, **§ 15:63**
Arrest, excessive force in making arrest, **§ 4:117**
Attorney-client relationship, excessive fees, **§ 2:119**
Collecting the judgment, excess judgment, **§ 16:6**
Discovery, excessive travel expense, **§ 8:213**
Evaluation of the case, conflict from possibility of excess recovery, **§ 2:97**
Medical malpractice, excessiveness of damages, **§ 4:326**
New trial, excessive or inadequate damages, **§ 15:17**
Photographs and videos, excessive number, **§ 12:210**

EXCHANGE
Discovery, witness lists, **§ 8:40**
Pretrial practice and procedure, exhibits, **§ 10:2**

EXCLUSIVITY
Products liability, **§ 4:211**

EXCUSAL OF JUROR
Selecting the jury, request, **§ 11:81 to 11:83**

EXCUSE
See index heading JUSTIFICATION OR EXCUSE

EXECUTION
Collecting the judgment, **§ 16:27, 16:28**
Discovery, deposition in aid of execution of judgment, **§ 8:116**
Settlement and compromise, execution of release, **§ 6:156**

EXEMPLARY DAMAGES
See index heading PUNITIVE DAMAGES

EXHIBITS
General treatment, **§ 12:187 to 12:193**
Discovery, **§ 8:156**
Expert witnesses, location and selection of experts through exhibitors at seminars and specialty conventions, **§ 3:116**
Final argument, use of exhibits, **§ 13:27**
Foundation, introduction into testimony, **§ 12:192**
Instructions to jury, exhibits not entered into evidence, **§ 13:44**
Introduction into testimony, **§ 12:190 to 12:193**
Marking exhibits, **§ 12:188, 12:189**
Pleadings, **§ 7:156**
Premarking exhibits, **§ 12:189**
Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE
Real or demonstrative evidence, **§ 12:187 to 12:193**

EXHIBITS—Cont'd
Testimony, introduction into, **§ 12:190 to 12:193**
Unchanged since accident, **§ 12:193**
Use, generally, **§ 12:187 to 12:193**

EXPECTATIONS
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES
Realistic expectations. See index heading REALISTIC EXPECTATIONS

EXPENSES
See index heading COSTS AND EXPENSES

EXPERIENCE
Expert witnesses, selecting experts with bodily injury claim experience, **§ 3:122**
Medical malpractice, degree of experience, **§ 4:298**

EXPERIMENTS
See index heading TESTS AND EXPERIMENTS

EXPERTS
Attorney-client relationship, setting up client's files in complex case, **§ 2:210**
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Need for expert consultant, **§ 3:92**
Products liability, **§ 3:98, 4:277 to 4:291, 12:157**
Witnesses. See index heading EXPERT WITNESSES

EXPERT WITNESSES
General treatment, **§ 3:92 to 3:139, 12:153 to 12:186**
Ability to work, **§ 12:165**
Accountants, wage and economic loss calculations by, **§ 3:102**
Actuaries
forensic actuary, **§ 12:160**
wage and economic loss calculations by actuaries, **§ 3:102**
Admissibility, Daubert considerations, **§ 3:127**

EXPERT WITNESSES—Cont'd
Agreement, employment of expert, **§ 3:133**
Appeal or review, qualifications of expert, **§ 15:61**
Associations, plaintiff or defense associations and location and selection of experts, **§ 3:111**
Assumption on which hypothetical question is based, **§ 12:181, 12:182**
Attorney colleagues, location and selection of experts, **§ 3:110**
Author, selection of expert and literature authored in field, **§ 3:126**
Auto accident cases, **§ 3:101**
Basis for opinion, **§ 12:176 to 12:178**
Bodily injury claim experience, selecting experts, **§ 3:122**
Burden of proof, qualifications, **§ 3:119**
Calculations, wage and economic loss calculations by actuary, economist or CPA, **§ 3:102**
Calling, need and right, **§ 12:153 to 12:168**
Capacity in which expert retained, **§ 3:132**
Certificate, death certificate, **§ 12:164**
Circumstances under which should be employed, **§ 3:96 to 3:103**
Colleges and universities, location and selection of experts, **§ 3:112**
Companionship, damages for loss of, **§ 3:103**
Competitors, location and selection of experts, **§ 3:114**
Computers, location and selection of experts, **§ 3:108**
Consultants and consultation
circumstances under which should be employed, **§ 3:96**
fees for consultation, **§ 3:125**
initial meeting with expert consultant, **§ 3:135 to 3:138**
need for expert consultant, **§ 3:92**
pretrial practice and procedure, **§ 10:59 to 10:62**

EXPERT WITNESSES—Cont'd
Consultants and consultation —Cont'd
retaining expert, **§ 3:132**
Contact, initial, **§ 3:128 to 3:130**
Continuing relationship, maintaining with experts, **§ 3:139**
Conventions, location and selection of experts through exhibitors at seminars and specialty conventions, **§ 3:116**
Correspondence. See Letters or correspondence, below
CPA, wage and economic loss calculations by, **§ 3:102**
Credibility as witness, selecting expert witnesses, **§ 3:123**
Cross-examination, **§ 12:178**
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES
Daubert considerations, selecting expert witnesses, **§ 3:127**
Death. See index heading DEATH
Defense associations, location and selection of experts, **§ 3:111**
Disclosure of underlying facts, **§ 12:177**
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Economic loss calculations, **§ 3:102**
Economist
forensic economist, **§ 12:160**
wage and economic loss calculations by, **§ 3:102**
Eliciting expert's initial advice and input, **§ 3:138**
Emergency room physicians, selecting expert witnesses, **§ 3:120**
Employment
ability to work, **§ 12:165**
former employees, location and selection of experts, **§ 3:114**
of expert witnesses, **§ 1:5, 3:92 to 3:139**
Engineers, selecting mechanical engineers as expert witnesses, **§ 3:121**
Establishment of expertise, **§ 12:171 to 12:173**

EXPERT WITNESSES—Cont'd
Examination of witnesses, accommodation, **§ 12:119**
Exhibitors at seminars and specialty conventions, location and selection of experts, **§ 3:116**
Experience, selecting experts with bodily injury claim experience, **§ 3:122**
Expertise, establishment of, **§ 12:171 to 12:173**
Extent and nature of injury and damages, **§ 12:162 to 12:168**
Fees. See index heading EXPERT WITNESS FEES
Final argument, missing expert witnesses, **§ 13:24**
Forensic actuary, **§ 12:160**
Forensic economist, **§ 12:160**
Forensic meteorologist, **§ 12:159**
Formalizing employment, **§ 3:133**
Former employees, location and selection of experts, **§ 3:114**
Form of hypothetical questions, **§ 12:180**
Future treatment, need for, **§ 12:168**
Hypothetical questions, **§ 12:179 to 12:183**
Identification of potential experts, **§ 3:106 to 3:117**
Information to provide potential expert on initial contact, **§ 3:129**
Initial
contact, **§ 3:128 to 3:130**
meeting, **§ 3:135 to 3:138**
Injury, nature and extent, **§ 12:162 to 12:168**
Input of expert, **§ 3:130, 3:138**
Instructions to jury, weight of expert testimony, **§ 13:53**
Internet, location and selection of experts, **§ 3:108**
Jury
instructions to jury, weight of expert testimony, **§ 13:53**
verdict sheets, location and selection of experts, **§ 3:109**
Letters or correspondence
case pending, correspondence with expert while, **§ 3:134**

EXPERT WITNESSES—Cont'd
Letters or correspondence—Cont'd
initial contact with potential expert, **§ 3:128**
Lifecare specialist, **§ 12:161**
Literature authored in field, selecting expert witnesses, **§ 3:126**
Location of experts, **§ 3:105 to 3:127, 12:169**
Loss
calculations by actuary, economist or CPA, **§ 3:102**
companionship, damages, **§ 3:103**
Malpractice, **§ 3:98, 12:155, 12:156, 12:172, 12:173**
Mechanical engineers, selecting expert witnesses, **§ 3:121**
Medical malpractice cases, **§ 12:172, 12:173**
Medicine, testimony by member of school of, **§ 12:173**
Meeting, initial, **§ 3:135 to 3:138**
Mental pain and suffering, damages, **§ 3:103**
Meteorologists, forensic meteorologist, **§ 12:159**
Most effective experts, selecting, **§ 3:118 to 3:127**
Nature and extent of injury and damages, **§ 12:162 to 12:168**
Need for expert witnesses, **§ 3:93 to 3:95**
Need to call, **§ 12:153 to 12:168**
News reports, location and selection of experts, **§ 3:115**
Notice or knowledge, permissible when scientific, technical, or specialized knowledge required, **§ 12:154**
Nurse, testimony by, **§ 12:173**
Objections, **§ 12:174**
Opinion, **§ 12:176 to 12:178, 12:185**
Pain and suffering, **§ 3:103, 12:166, 12:167**
Pending matters, correspondence with expert while case pending, **§ 3:134**
Permissible expert opinion, **§ 3:95**

EXPERT WITNESSES—Cont'd
Physicians, selecting emergency room physicians as expert witnesses, **§ 3:120**
Potential experts
identification of, **§ 3:106 to 3:117**
information to provide potential expert on initial contact, **§ 3:129**
initial contact with potential expert, **§ 3:128 to 3:130**
Prelitigation investigation and analysis
conference with experts, **§ 3:12**
evidence, timing of expert's examination, **§ 3:38**
Preparation for initial meeting, **§ 3:137**
Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE
Products liability, **§ 3:98, 4:277 to 4:291, 12:157**
Professional malpractice cases, **§ 3:98, 12:156**
Psychological distress, **§ 12:167**
Publications
literature authored in field, selecting expert witnesses, **§ 3:126**
special publications, location and selection of experts, **§ 3:113**
Purpose of initial meeting, **§ 3:136**
Qualification or disqualification, **§ 3:119 to 3:121, 12:170 to 12:175, 15:61**
Reconstruction of accidents, **§ 3:101, 12:158**
Reports, news reports and location and selection of experts, **§ 3:115**
Retaining expert, **§ 3:131 to 3:134**
Right to call, **§ 12:153 to 12:168**
Sample cases. See index heading SAMPLE CASES
Schools
colleges and universities, location and selection of experts, **§ 3:112**
medicine, testimony by member of school of, **§ 12:173**

EXPERT WITNESSES—Cont'd
Scientific
evidence, Daubert considerations, **§ 3:127**
knowledge required, **§ 12:154**
Scope of testimony, **§ 12:184, 12:185**
Selection of experts, **§ 3:105 to 3:127**
Seminars, location and selection of experts through seminar exhibitors, **§ 3:116**
Slip-and-fall cases, **§ 3:100**
Specialized knowledge required, **§ 12:154**
Special publications, location and selection of experts, **§ 3:113**
Specialty conventions, location and selection of experts through specialty convention exhibitors, **§ 3:116**
Standard of care, circumstances under which should be employed, **§ 3:98**
Sufficiency of facts to enable expert to form opinion, hypothetical questions, **§ 12:183**
Summary judgment, lack of expert's affidavit in malpractice case, **§ 10:75**
Technical knowledge required, **§ 12:154**
Telephone, initial contact with potential expert, **§ 3:128**
Time to employ experts, **§ 3:104**
Ultimate issue, **§ 12:185**
Verdicts, jury verdict sheets and location and selection of experts, **§ 3:109**
Wage loss calculations by actuary, economist or CPA, **§ 3:102**
WestlawNext, location and selection of experts, **§ 3:107**

EXPERT WITNESS FEES
General treatment, **§ 12:186**
Consultation fees, **§ 3:125**
Costs of actions, **§ 14:17**
Interest on judgment, **§ 14:30**
Selection of expert witnesses, **§ 3:125**

EXPLANATION
Attorney-client relationship. See index heading ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP
Opening statements, technical matters, **§ 11:94, 11:95**
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, information to elicit by witness statement, **§ 3:61**

EXPLOSIONS AND EXPLOSIVES
Class action petition, recovery of damages caused by explosion, **§ 17:6**
Plant explosion case, **§ 17:7, 17:8**

EXTRAORDINARY USE
Discovery, **§ 8:110**

EXTRAPOLATING PERTINENT INFORMATION
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, official investigation reports, **§ 3:40**

EXTREME CONDUCT
Intentional infliction of emotional distress, **§ 4:144, 4:153**

EYE CONTACT
Opening statements, **§ 11:109**

FACILITATION
Informal prelitigation investigation, **§ 3:1 to 3:4**

FACSIMILE OF PRODUCT
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, product liability, **§ 3:69 to 3:74**

FAILURE TO PROSECUTE
Filing suit, **§ 7:49**

FAIR DEALING
Settlement and compromise, **§ 6:13**

FALLING MERCHANDISE
Premises liability, **§ 4:176**

FALSE ARREST
General treatment, **§ 4:128, 4:131**

FALSE IMPRISONMENT
General treatment, **§ 4:127 to 4:139**

FALSE IMPRISONMENT—Cont'd
Burden of proof, **§ 4:127**
Color of legal authority, **§ 4:133**
Consent, defense, **§ 4:137**
Damages, **§ 4:139**
Defenses, **§ 4:134 to 4:138**
Definition, **§ 4:128 to 4:132**
Evidence, **§ 4:127 to 4:133**
Foreseeability, damages, **§ 4:139**
Intent, **§ 4:129, 4:135**
Lack of intent, defenses, **§ 4:135**
Legal authority, color of, **§ 4:133**
Legality, defense, **§ 4:136**
Malice, **§ 4:130**
Police, **§ 4:133**
Privilege, defense, **§ 4:138**
Proof, **§ 4:127 to 4:133**
Restraint of person or property, **§ 4:132**
Shoplifters, **§ 4:127, 4:138**
Theory of liability, generally, **§ 4:127 to 4:139**
Unlawfulness, **§ 4:131**
Voluntary restraint, defense, **§ 4:137**

FAMILIARITY WITH PRODUCT
Products liability, **§ 4:223**

FAMILY OR RELATIVES
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES
Husband and wife. See index heading HUSBAND AND WIFE
Independent damages claims. See index heading INDEPENDENT DAMAGES CLAIMS

FAULT
Comparative fault. See index heading COMPARATIVE FAULT
Default and default judgment. See index heading DEFAULT AND DEFAULT JUDGMENT
Judgment notwithstanding the verdict, **§ 15:35**
Limitations on recovery, generally, **§ 5:154**
Negligence. See index heading NEGLIGENCE

FEAR
Damages, fear of recurring illness or injury, **§ 5:131**

FEASIBILITY
Relevancy of evidence, **§ 12:76**
Settlement and compromise, feasibility of going to trial, **§ 6:120**

FEDERAL ARBITRATION ACT
Arbitration and mediation, **§ 9:8**

FEDERAL COURT
Conflict of laws, federal versus state court, **§ 7:142**

FEDERAL EMPLOYERS' LIABILITY ACT
Comparative Fault, **§ 4:79**

FEES
Arbitration pursuant to private agreements, **§ 9:58**
Attorneys' fees. See index heading ATTORNEYS' FEES
Costs of actions. See index heading COSTS OF ACTIONS
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Expert witnesses
general treatment, **§ 12:186**
for detailed treatment see index heading EXPERT WITNESS FEES
Pretrial practice and procedure, payment of witnesses fees and expenses, **§ 10:103**
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE

FILING SUIT
General treatment, **§ 1:7, 7:1 to 7:316**
Abandonment, **§ 7:49**
Absent persons, **§ 7:34**
Accountants
liability, **§ 7:12, 7:29**
malpractice, **§ 7:29**
statute of limitations, **§ 7:12**
Accrual of cause of action. See index heading ACCRUAL OF CAUSE OF ACTION

FILING SUIT—Cont'd
Agreement or contract, **§ 7:43**
Amendments, relation back of, **§ 7:54**
Architects, **§ 7:14**
Burden of proof, **§ 7:55**
Cause of action
general treatment, **§ 7:56, 7:58**
accrual of causes of action, **§ 7:16 to 7:31**
pleading cause of action, **§ 7:56**
Challenging pleadings. See index heading CHALLENGING PLEADINGS
Class actions. See index heading CLASS ACTIONS
Complaint, filing of, **§ 7:51, 7:52**
Complete or completion, incomplete filing, **§ 7:52**
Computation of time, **§ 7:50**
Conflict of laws. See index heading CONFLICT OF LAWS
Contract or agreement, **§ 7:43**
Contractors, **§ 7:14**
Contra non valentum, **§ 7:23 to 7:25, 7:36**
Counterclaim, **§ 7:53**
Crossclaim, **§ 7:53**
Death. See index heading DEATH
Defaults. See index heading DEFAULT AND DEFAULT JUDGMENT
Defects and irregularities
defective filing, **§ 7:52**
defective goods or products, **§ 7:30**
Disability, **§ 7:35 to 7:37**
Discovery of foreign object, **§ 7:28**
Dismissal. See index heading DISMISSAL
Duration of interruption, **§ 7:48**
Emotional distress, **§ 7:21**
Evidence, burden of proof, **§ 7:55**
Failure to prosecute, **§ 7:49**
Foreign object, discovery of, **§ 7:28**
Foreign state or country, effect of cause of action arising outside of state, **§ 7:58**
Immovables, **§ 7:5**
Imprisonment, **§ 7:40**
Incapacity, **§ 7:35 to 7:37**
Incompetents, **§ 7:34**

FILING SUIT—Cont'd
Incomplete filing, **§ 7:52**
Injury to person or rights of another, **§ 7:18 to 7:21**
Interdicts, **§ 7:34**
Interruption, duration of, **§ 7:48**
Jurisdiction. See index heading JURISDICTION
Knowledge, **§ 7:26**
Limitation of actions. See index heading STATUTE OF LIMITATIONS
Malicious prosecution, **§ 7:19**
Malpractice. See index heading MALPRACTICE
Medical malpractice, **§ 7:10, 7:22 to 7:28**
Memory loss, **§ 7:38**
Mental incapacity, **§ 7:37**
Neglect, **§ 7:25**
Negligence, generally, **§ 7:20**
Nonsuit, **§ 7:57**
Parties. See index heading PARTIES
Pending litigation, **§ 7:42**
Physicians, actions against, **§ 7:4**
Pleadings. See index heading PLEADINGS
Products liability, **§ 7:7, 7:13, 7:30**
Professional insurance agent, **§ 7:6**
Prosecution, failure to prosecute, **§ 7:49**
Relation back of amendments, **§ 7:54**
Service of process and papers. See index heading SERVICE OF PROCESS AND PAPERS
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE
Special statutes, **§ 7:9 to 7:15**
Statute of limitations. See index heading STATUTE OF LIMITATIONS
Statutes of repose, **§ 7:3 to 7:7**
Third-party practice. See index heading THIRD PARTIES
Time computation, **§ 7:50**
Tolling statute of limitations. See index heading STATUTE OF LIMITATIONS
Tort actions, generally, **§ 7:17**
Trustee liability, **§ 7:15**

FILING SUIT—Cont'd
Venue. See index heading VENUE
Voluntary or involuntary matters
involuntary dismissal, **§ 7:57**
voluntary dismissal, **§ 7:49**
Wrongful death, **§ 7:31**

FINAL ARGUMENT
General treatment, **§ 13:16 to 13:35**
Admonitions, sufficiency of, **§ 13:35**
Attorney-client relationship, setting up file for thoughts on closing argument, **§ 2:215**
Charts, use of, **§ 13:27**
Corporation, defendant as, **§ 13:23**
Damages, **§ 13:25**
Discretion of court, **§ 13:16**
Exhibits, use of, **§ 13:27**
Expert witnesses, missing expert witnesses, **§ 13:24**
Failure to object, **§ 13:29**
Government entity, defendant as, **§ 13:23**
Illustrative charts, use of, **§ 13:27**
Improper argument, objections, **§ 13:28 to 13:35**
Judge, duty to rectify improper argument, **§ 13:30, 13:31**
Life expectancy, **§ 13:25**
Matters that should or should not be mentioned, **§ 13:20 to 13:25**
Missing expert witnesses, **§ 13:24**
Multiparty cases, sequence, **§ 13:18**
Objections, **§ 13:28 to 13:35**
Pain and suffering, **§ 13:25**
Presentation, **§ 13:16**
Right to present, **§ 13:16**
Sample cases, summation by plaintiff, two accidents producing soft tissue damages, **§ 17:4**
Scope of argument, **§ 13:19**
Sequence, **§ 13:17, 13:18**
Settlement, **§ 13:21**
Sufficiency
admonitions, **§ 13:35**
objections, **§ 13:34**
Techniques, **§ 13:26, 13:27**
Time to make objections, **§ 13:32**
Waiver of objection, **§ 13:33**

FINAL ARGUMENT—Cont'd
Wealth of defendant, **§ 13:22**

FINAL OR FINALITY
Argument. See index heading FINAL ARGUMENT
Preparation. See index heading PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE
Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE
Settlement and compromise, final judgment motion, **§ 6:176**

FINANCIAL SITUATION
Discovery, **§ 8:32**

FINDINGS
Appeal or review, **§ 15:52**
Entry of judgment, **§ 14:5**
Nonjury case, **§ 13:96 to 13:101**
Verdicts, requests for special findings, **§ 13:81 to 13:83**

FIREARMS
Products liability. See index heading PRODUCTS LIABILITY

FIREFIGHTERS
Negligence, **§ 4:51**

FIXED PAYMENTS
Settlement and compromise, **§ 6:138**

FOCUS GROUPS
Pretrial practice and procedure, **§ 10:106**
Settlement and compromise, **§ 6:94**

FORCE OR VIOLENCE
Arrest, excessive force in making arrest, **§ 4:117**
Domestic violence, **§ 4:173**
Negligence, limited duty to protect victims from threats of physical violence from patient of psychotherapist, **§ 4:36**

FOREIGN ARBITRATION
General treatment, **§ 9:9 to 9:15**

FOREIGN CORPORATIONS
Service of process and papers, **§ 7:263, 7:265**

FOREIGN OBJECT
Filing suit, discovery of foreign object, **§ 7:28**

FOREIGN STATE OR COUNTRY
Discovery, foreign jurisdiction depositions, **§ 8:119**
Filing suit, effect of cause of action arising outside of state, **§ 7:58**
Pleadings, filing petition by out-of-state attorney, **§ 7:225**

FORENSIC ACTUARY
Expert witnesses, **§ 12:160**

FORENSIC ECONOMIST
Expert witnesses, **§ 12:160**

FORENSIC METEOROLOGIST
Expert witnesses, **§ 12:159**

FORESEEABILITY
Assault, damages, **§ 4:105**
False imprisonment, damages, **§ 4:139**
Instructions to jury, **§ 13:51**
Intentional infliction of emotional distress, **§ 4:151**
Negligence. See index heading NEGLIGENCE
Physical consequences of emotional distress from witnessing injury to others, foreseeability requirement, **§ 5:236 to 5:239**
Premises liability, **§ 4:197**
Prima facie case, **§ 12:30**

FORMALIZING EMPLOYMENT
Expert witnesses, **§ 3:133**

FOUNDATION
Products liability, **§ 4:282**
Real or demonstrative evidence. See index heading REAL OR DEMONSTRATIVE EVIDENCE

FRAUD
Battery, fraudulent procurement of consent, **§ 4:122**
Pleadings, **§ 7:167**
Settlement and compromise, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:26**

FRIENDS
Damages, testimony of friends, **§ 5:112**

FRIGHT
Damages, pain and suffering, **§ 5:102**

FRIVOLOUS MATTERS
Appeal or review, **§ 15:82**
Discovery, frivolous protective order, **§ 8:218**
Pretrial practice and procedure, sanctions for frivolous claims, **§ 10:37**

FULL PAYMENT
Damages, effect of death prior to full payment, **§ 5:13**

FUNERAL EXPENSES
Wrongful death action, **§ 5:199**

FUTURE EARNINGS
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES
Settlement and compromise, future earning capacity, **§ 6:107**

FUTURE MATTERS
Assault, threat of future injury not actionable, **§ 4:101**
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES
Earnings. See index heading FUTURE EARNINGS
Evaluation of the case, future indemnity benefits, **§ 2:82**
Expert witnesses, need for future treatment, **§ 12:168**
Prima facie case, proof of cost of future care, **§ 12:41**

GENERAL DAMAGES
Recoverable damages, **§ 5:7**

GENERAL VERDICTS
See index heading VERDICTS

GOOD CAUSE
See index heading DISCOVERY

GOOD OR BAD FAITH
Conversion, defense, **§ 4:168**

GOOD OR BAD FAITH—Cont'd
Discovery, failure to participate in discovery and pretrial conference, **§ 8:19**
Pleadings, good faith filing requirement, **§ 7:186**
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE
Summary judgment, **§ 10:85**

GOOD SAMARITANS
Negligence, theories of liability, **§ 4:46 to 4:48**

GOVERNING LAW
See index heading CONFLICT OF LAWS

GOVERNMENT AND GOVERNMENTAL ENTITIES
Damages, governmental defendants, **§ 5:18 to 5:24**
Evaluation of the case, conflicts of interest and successive government employment and private employment, **§ 2:100**
Evidence. See index heading EVIDENCE
Final argument, defendant as government entity, **§ 13:23**
Service on governmental entities, **§ 7:261**

GRADUATED CONTINGENCY FEE AGREEMENT
Attorney-client relationship, bodily injury cases, **§ 2:127**

GRUESOMENESS
Real or demonstrative evidence, gruesome nature of injuries, **§ 12:211, 12:212**

GUARANTEES
Attorney-client relationship. See index heading ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP
Settlement and compromise, structured settlements, **§ 6:141**

GUIDELINES
Attorney-client relationship, guidelines regarding contingency fee contracts in bodily injury cases, **§ 2:125 to 2:129**
Independent damages claims, guidelines to test recovery, **§ 5:234 to 5:239**
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, establishment of guidelines, **§ 3:27**

HANDICAP
See index heading DISABILITY

HARMLESS ERROR
Directed verdict, denial of motion, **§ 12:46 to 12:51**

HEALTH CARE PROVIDERS AND PROFESSIONALS
Collecting the judgment, discharge of lien, **§ 16:53**
Initial client contact and interview, **§ 2:33**
Negligence. See index heading NEGLIGENCE

HEARING (AUDIO)
Real or demonstrative evidence, **§ 12:229**

HEARINGS
Arbitration pursuant to private agreements, **§ 9:51 to 9:54**
Pleadings, **§ 7:188**
Trial, motion for continuance and hearing, **§ 11:19**

HEED WARNING
Products liability, **§ 4:257**

HIGH-LOW RANGE
Settlement and compromise, **§ 6:60**

HIGHWAYS AND STREETS
Negligence, highway department guidelines, **§ 4:57**
Sample cases. See index heading SAMPLE CASES

HIV
Medical malpractice, **§ 4:322**

HOLDER OF PRIVILEGE
Discovery, **§ 8:52, 8:62**

HONESTY
Medical malpractice, honest mistake in judgment, **§ 4:333**

HORSEPLAY
Battery, intent requirement, **§ 4:116**

HOSPITALS
Damages, hospital having lien rights, **§ 5:39**
Sample cases. See index heading SAMPLE CASES
Selecting the jury, patient of same hospital, **§ 11:62**

HOUSEKEEPING SERVICES
Damages, **§ 5:68**

HUMILIATION
Damages, evidence of humiliation and embarrassment from disfigurement, **§ 5:127**

HUSBAND AND WIFE
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES
Examination of witnesses, competency of spouses, **§ 12:132**
Independent damages claims. See index heading INDEPENDENT DAMAGES CLAIMS

HYPOTHETICAL QUESTIONS
Expert witnesses, **§ 12:179 to 12:183**
Pretrial practice and procedure, **§ 10:117**

IDENTIFICATION
See index heading DESCRIPTION OR IDENTIFICATION

ILLEGITIMATE CHILDREN
Independent damages claims, **§ 5:180**

IMMINENT PERIL
Burden of proof, imminent peril as negating comparative fault, **§ 12:16**

IMMINENT THREAT OF INJURY
Assault, **§ 4:95, 4:99**

IMMOVABLES
Statutes of repose, **§ 7:5**

IMMUNITY
See index heading PRIVILEGES AND IMMUNITIES

IMPACT
Damages, impact doctrine, **§ 5:101, 5:232, 5:233**
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE

IMPAIRED PHYSICAL FACULTIES
Negligence, standard of care as to persons with, **§ 4:64**

IMPAIRMENT OF EARNING CAPACITY
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES
Products liability, **§ 4:270**
Settlement and compromise, impairment of future earning capacity, **§ 6:107**

IMPEACHMENT
Examination of witnesses, **§ 12:148 to 12:152, 12:206**

IMPLIED CONSENT
Medical malpractice, **§ 4:337**

IMPRISONMENT
See index heading PRISONS AND PRISONERS

IMPUTED DISQUALIFICATION
Evaluation of the case, conflicts of interest, **§ 2:89**

IMPUTED NEGLIGENCE
See index heading NEGLIGENCE

INADEQUACY
See index heading SUFFICIENCY OR INSUFFICIENCY

INADVERTENT DISCLOSURE
Discovery, **§ 8:70**

INCAPACITY
See index heading CAPACITY OR INCAPACITY

INCIDENTAL ACTIONS
Answer, **§ 7:231**
Crossclaims, **§ 7:242, 7:243**

INCIDENTAL DEMAND
Real party in interest, **§ 7:61**

INCOMPETENCY
See index heading COMPETENCY OR INCOMPETENCY

INCONSISTENCY
See index heading CONSISTENCY OR INCONSISTENCY

IN-COURT DEMONSTRATIONS
Real or demonstrative evidence, **§ 12:222 to 12:224**

INDECENCY
Pleadings, indecent material, **§ 7:190**

INDEMNITY AND INDEMNIFICATION
Evaluation of the case, future benefits, **§ 2:82**
Initial client contact and interview, identification of indemnitors, **§ 2:29**
Pleadings, **§ 7:239**
Products liability, **§ 4:276**
Settlement and compromise, comparison of indemnification or equitable subrogation rights, **§ 6:125**

INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
Settlement and compromise, insurance defense counsel, **§ 6:84**

INDEPENDENT DAMAGES CLAIMS
General treatment, **§ 5:177 to 5:239**
Adoption
death of adoptive parent, **§ 5:184**
minor children, **§ 5:182 to 5:184**
Affection, loss of, **§ 5:221 to 5:224**
Attachment, emotional attachment, **§ 5:238**

INDEPENDENT DAMAGES CLAIMS—Cont'd
Calculation of wrongful death damages, **§ 5:201 to 5:208**
Children or minors
general treatment, **§ 5:196**
adopted minor children, **§ 5:182 to 5:184**
calculation of wrongful death damages, **§ 5:203**
illegitimate children, **§ 5:180**
parent of deceased child, **§ 5:198**
recovery by child, **§ 5:213, 5:219, 5:223**
unborn children, **§ 5:187**
Companionship, loss of, **§ 5:221 to 5:224**
Compensable damages for wrongful death action, **§ 5:194 to 5:199**
Conflict of law/governing law, **§ 5:228**
Consortium, loss of, **§ 5:225 to 5:230**
Contributory negligence, **§ 5:208**
Costs and expenses
funeral expenses, **§ 5:199**
medical expenses, **§ 5:199**
Definitions, survivors defined in statute, **§ 5:179**
Direct involvement in event witnessed, **§ 5:237**
Direct pecuniary losses, **§ 5:210 to 5:213**
Discount to present value, **§ 5:206**
Divorce, **§ 5:186**
Earnings, loss of, **§ 5:191**
Emotional attachment, **§ 5:238**
Emotional distress, physical consequences of, **§ 5:231 to 5:239**
Entitlement to recovery, generally, **§ 5:178**
Evidence
consortium, loss of, **§ 5:230**
value of lost services, **§ 5:217**
witnesses. See witnesses, below
wrongful death damages, **§ 5:209 to 5:224**
Expenses. See Costs and expenses, above

INDEPENDENT DAMAGES CLAIMS—Cont'd
Family and relatives
general treatment, **§ 5:196**
children or minors. See Children or minors, above
parents. See Parents, below
physical consequences of emotional distress from witnessing injury to others, **§ 5:239**
Foreseeability requirement, **§ 5:236 to 5:239**
Funeral expenses, **§ 5:199**
Governing law, **§ 5:228**
Guidelines to test recovery, **§ 5:234 to 5:239**
Husband and wife
consortium, loss of, **§ 5:225 to 5:230**
putative spouse, **§ 5:181**
recovery by spouse, **§ 5:212, 5:218, 5:222**
remarriage, effect of, **§ 5:205**
surviving spouse, **§ 5:197**
Illegitimate children, **§ 5:180**
Impact doctrine, traditional, **§ 5:232, 5:233**
Instantaneous death, **§ 5:192**
Joint tortfeasor, settlement with, **§ 5:207**
Loss of consortium, **§ 5:225 to 5:230**
Loss of earnings, **§ 5:191**
Loss of love, affection, society and companionship, **§ 5:221 to 5:224**
Loss of support and services, **§ 5:195, 5:204, 5:215 to 5:220**
Love, loss of, **§ 5:221 to 5:224**
Medical expenses, **§ 5:199**
Mental pain and suffering, **§ 5:221 to 5:224**
Minors. See Children or minors, above
Natural parent, death of, **§ 5:183**
Negligence, contributory negligence, **§ 5:208**
Pain and suffering, **§ 5:193, 5:221 to 5:224**

INDEPENDENT DAMAGES CLAIMS—Cont'd
Parents
adoptive parent, **§ 5:184, 5:185**
children or minors. See Children or minors, above
deceased child, parent of, **§ 5:198**
natural parent, death of, **§ 5:183**
recovery by, **§ 5:214, 5:220, 5:224, 5:227**
Pecuniary losses, direct, **§ 5:210 to 5:213**
Physical consequences of emotional distress, **§ 5:231 to 5:239**
Prior adjudication, **§ 5:189**
Putative spouse, **§ 5:181**
Recovery
child, recovery by, **§ 5:213, 5:219, 5:223**
parents, recovery by, **§ 5:214, 5:220, 5:224, 5:227**
spouse, recovery by, **§ 5:212, 5:218, 5:222**
Relatives. See Family and relatives, above
Remarriage, effect of, **§ 5:205**
Services
evidence of value of lost services, **§ 5:217**
loss of services, **§ 5:195, 5:204, 5:215 to 5:220**
Settlement with joint tortfeasor, **§ 5:207**
Significant discernible physical injury, **§ 5:235**
Society, loss of, **§ 5:221 to 5:224**
Spouse. See Husband and wife, above
Statutes, survivors defined in statute, **§ 5:179**
Support, loss of, **§ 5:195, 5:204, 5:215 to 5:220**
Survival actions, generally, **§ 5:177**
Surviving spouse, **§ 5:197**
Tangible and intangible losses compensable, **§ 5:216**
Tests, guidelines to test recovery, **§ 5:234 to 5:239**

INDEPENDENT DAMAGES CLAIMS—Cont'd
Time or date, discount to present value, **§ 5:206**
Traditional impact doctrine, **§ 5:232, 5:233**
Unborn children, **§ 5:187**
Value or valuation
discount to present value, **§ 5:206**
evidence of value of lost services, **§ 5:217**
Wife. See Husband and wife, above
Witnesses
direct involvement in event witnessed, **§ 5:237**
physical consequences of emotional distress from witnessing injury to others, **§ 5:231 to 5:239**
Wrongful death and survival actions. See index heading DAMAGES

INDEXING FILES
Attorney-client relationship, setting up client's file, **§ 2:216**
Pretrial practice and procedure, **§ 10:8 to 10:14**

INDUSTRY CODES OR STANDARDS
Products liability, **§ 4:264**
Relevancy of evidence, **§ 12:80 to 12:83**

INFANTS
See index heading CHILDREN OR MINORS

INFERENCES
See index heading PRESUMPTIONS AND INFERENCES

INFLATION
Damages, effect of inflation, **§ 5:76**
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE

INFLICTION OF EMOTIONAL DISTRESS
See index heading EMOTIONAL DISTRESS

INFORMAL INVESTIGATION
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, **§ 3:1 to 3:4**

INFORMATION REPORT
Initial client contact and interview, use of information report at first office consultation, **§ 2:22 to 2:34**

INFORMED CONSENT
Attorney-client relationship, **§ 2:110**
Evidence, informed consent to treatment, **§ 4:318, 12:63**
Medical malpractice. See index heading MEDICAL MALPRACTICE

IN-HOUSE COUNSEL
Settlement and compromise, insurance defense counsel, **§ 6:84**

INITIAL CLIENT CONTACT AND INTERVIEW
General treatment, **§ 2:1 to 2:53**
Accident
description of, **§ 2:26**
identification, accident reports, **§ 2:31**
verification of accident reports, **§ 2:44**
Account of incident or injuries by claimant, **§ 2:36 to 2:39**
Advice regarding documents and tangible items, **§ 2:20**
Appointments, scheduling of immediate appointment, **§ 2:11**
Ascertaining potential liability on part of insurer, **§ 2:50**
Background information, information report, **§ 2:25**
Checklist of considerations before and during
documents and things the client should bring to the interview, **§ 2:222**
educating the client about litigation, **§ 2:227**
fee agreement preparation, **§ 2:226**
information to be obtained from the client, **§ 2:223**

INITIAL CLIENT CONTACT AND INTERVIEW—Cont'd
Checklist of considerations before and during—Cont'd
before interview, generally, **§ 2:223**
during interview, generally, **§ 2:224**
prohibited communications, matters counsel should not communicate to client, **§ 2:228**
time limitations and conflicts, **§ 2:225**
Choice of law, evaluation of, **§ 2:53**
Claims
history of claimant, **§ 2:40 to 2:42**
own insurance, claims under, **§ 2:46, 2:47**
Confirmation letter, follow up with, **§ 2:21**
Conflicts of interest
former client, referral by, **§ 2:7**
insurance carrier, engaged by, **§ 2:5**
State Bar Referral Service, referral by, **§ 2:9**
Damages, evaluation of, **§ 2:49**
Death cases, insurance claims, **§ 2:47**
Defense of party, considerations when retained for, **§ 2:4**
Description or identification
accident, description of, **§ 2:26**
accident reports, **§ 2:31**
defendants, **§ 2:28**
health care provided, **§ 2:33**
injuries, description of, **§ 2:27**
insurance coverage, identity and scope of, **§ 2:32**
third party joint tortfeasors or indemnitors, **§ 2:29**
witnesses, **§ 2:30**
Discussions, generally, **§ 2:13**
Doctors, advising client to visit doctor immediately, **§ 2:15**
Documents, advice regarding, **§ 2:20**
Earnings history, **§ 2:43**
Employment history, **§ 2:43**
Ethics consideration, solicitation, **§ 2:3**

INITIAL CLIENT CONTACT AND INTERVIEW—Cont'd
Evaluation of case. See index heading EVALUATION OF THE CASE
Evidence
injuries, evidence of, **§ 2:19**
precautionary steps to preserve, **§ 2:17 to 2:19**
tangible evidence, **§ 2:18**
Fee arrangement, discussion of, **§ 2:52**
Follow up with confirmation letter, **§ 2:21**
Former matters. See Prior matters, below
Health care provided, **§ 2:33**
History
earnings history, **§ 2:43**
employment history, **§ 2:43**
lost earnings to date, **§ 2:43**
medical and claim history of claimant, **§ 2:40 to 2:42**
Identification. See Description or identification, above
Information report, use of at first office consultation, **§ 2:22 to 2:34**
Information to elicit during interview, **§ 2:35 to 2:44**
Insurance
ascertaining potential liability on part of insurer, **§ 2:50**
considerations when engaged by insurance carrier, **§ 2:5**
identification and scope of insurance coverage, **§ 2:32**
own insurance, claims under, **§ 2:46, 2:47**
review of insurance and insurance coverage, **§ 2:45 to 2:51**
Jurisdiction, evaluation of, **§ 2:53**
Letters, follow up with confirmation letter, **§ 2:21**
Lost earnings to date, **§ 2:43**
Medical and claim history of claimant, **§ 2:40 to 2:42**
Meeting, advice regarding documents and tangible items needed at, **§ 2:20**

INITIAL CLIENT CONTACT AND INTERVIEW—Cont'd
Memorialize sequence of events, **§ 2:16**
Methodology, information report, **§ 2:34**
Other counsel, referral by, **§ 2:8**
Own insurance, claims under, **§ 2:46, 2:47**
Physicians, advising client to visit doctor immediately if personal injury case, **§ 2:15**
Pleadings, **§ 2:4**
Police reports, verification of, **§ 2:44**
Potential liability on part of insurer, **§ 2:50**
Precautionary steps to preserve evidence, **§ 2:17 to 2:19**
Preliminary phone advice, **§ 2:12 to 2:19**
Preservation of proof, **§ 2:17 to 2:19**
Prior matters
claims, **§ 2:42**
injuries, **§ 2:41**
referral by former client, **§ 2:7**
Privileged communication, **§ 2:38**
Referrals
considerations when case referred, **§ 2:6 to 2:9**
former client, referral by, **§ 2:7**
other counsel, referral by, **§ 2:8**
State Bar Referral Service, **§ 2:9**
Reports
identification, accident reports, **§ 2:31**
information report, use of at first office consultation, **§ 2:22 to 2:34**
verification of police and other accident reports, **§ 2:44**
Response to initial client contact, **§ 2:10 to 2:21**
Review of insurance and insurance coverage, **§ 2:45 to 2:51**
Scheduling of immediate appointment, **§ 2:11**
Sequence of events, **§ 2:16**
Social media, advising the client not to discuss incident on, **§ 2:14**

INITIAL CLIENT CONTACT AND INTERVIEW—Cont'd
Solicitation, ethics consideration, **§ 2:3**
State Bar Referral Service, **§ 2:9**
Statute of limitations, **§ 2:4**
Subrogation potential, evaluation of, **§ 2:48**
Tangible items
advice regarding, **§ 2:20**
evidence, **§ 2:18**
Telephone, preliminary phone advice, **§ 2:12 to 2:19**
Third party joint tortfeasors or indemnitors, identification of, **§ 2:29**
Venue, evaluation of, **§ 2:53**
Verification of police and other accident reports, **§ 2:44**
Video of interview, **§ 2:37**
Witnesses, identification of, **§ 2:30**

INITIAL MATTERS
Client contact and interview. See index heading INITIAL CLIENT CONTACT AND INTERVIEW
Expert witnesses. See index heading EXPERT WITNESSES
Settlement negotiations, initial demand, **§ 6:57 to 6:63, 6:72**

INJUNCTIONS
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, product liability investigations, **§ 3:72**
Sample cases, petition for injunction and order to preserve evidence in automobile collision case, **§ 17:23**

IN LIMINE MOTIONS
Pretrial conference, **§ 10:98**

IN REM JURISDICTION
Quasi in rem jurisdiction, **§ 7:134 to 7:136**

INSPECTION
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Products liability, inspection of scene or product, **§ 4:291**

INSTALLMENTS
Collecting the judgment, satisfaction of judgment, **§ 16:47**

INSTANTANEOUS DEATH
Independent damages claims, **§ 5:192**

INSTRUCTIONS
Discovery, instruction not to answer, **§ 8:147**
Jury instructions. See index heading INSTRUCTIONS TO JURY
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, obtaining instructions and warnings, **§ 3:85 to 3:87**
Products liability, **§ 4:220**

INSTRUCTIONS TO JURY
General treatment, **§ 13:36 to 13:73**
Acceptance of tendered instruction by court, **§ 13:56 to 13:61**
Action of court on request for instructions, **§ 13:38**
Additional instructions, **§ 13:72**
Appeal or review
preservation for appeal, **§ 13:70**
time allowed for review of instructions, **§ 13:64**
Automobile accident lawsuit, request for jury charges in, **§ 17:52**
Burden of proof, **§ 13:46, 13:67**
Care, degree and standard of, **§ 13:47**
Cause in fact, **§ 13:50**
Comparative fault, **§ 13:49**
Conference, instruction conference, **§ 13:36**
Conflicting instructions, **§ 13:68**
Contentions of parties misstated, **§ 13:69**
Correct only in part, **§ 13:59**
Credibility of witnesses, **§ 13:42**
Curative instructions, sufficiency of, **§ 13:71**
Damages, **§ 13:54**
Deadlocked jury, **§ 13:73**
Defenses, **§ 13:49**
Definition of terms, **§ 13:43**
Degree and standard of care, **§ 13:47**

INSTRUCTIONS TO JURY—Cont'd
Deliberations of jury, additional or supplemental instructions, **§ 13:72**
Errors. See Mistake or error, below
Evidence
burden of proof, **§ 13:46, 13:67**
exhibits not entered into evidence, **§ 13:44**
inferences, **§ 13:52**
Exhibits not entered into evidence, **§ 13:44**
Expert testimony, weight of, **§ 13:53**
Foreseeability, **§ 13:51**
Form, **§ 13:40 to 13:44**
Inferences, **§ 13:52**
Legal cause, **§ 13:50**
Mandatory objections, **§ 13:63**
Misstatement of contentions of parties misstated, **§ 13:69**
Mistake or error
burden of proof, erroneous allocation of, **§ 13:67**
contentions of parties misstated, **§ 13:69**
prejudicial error, **§ 13:60**
statement of law as erroneous, **§ 13:66**
waiver of error, **§ 13:61**
Modification of tendered instruction by court, **§ 13:56 to 13:61**
Negligence per se, **§ 13:48**
New trial, manifest disregard of instructions, **§ 15:10**
Objections
general treatment, **§ 13:39, 13:62 to 13:71**
sufficiency of, **§ 13:70**
Particular instructions in personal injury case, **§ 13:45 to 13:55**
Per se negligence, **§ 13:48**
Pleadings, effect of admission of fact, **§ 7:163**
Prejudicial error, **§ 13:60**
Preservation for appeal, **§ 13:70**
Pretrial practice and procedure, **§ 10:137**
Punitive damages, **§ 5:168**

INSTRUCTIONS TO JURY—Cont'd
Refusal of tendered instruction by court, **§ 13:56 to 13:61**
Requests, **§ 13:37 to 13:71**
Res ipsa loquitur, **§ 13:52**
Review. See Appeal or review, above
Standards, **§ 13:47, 13:57 to 13:59**
Statement of law as erroneous, **§ 13:66**
Submitting the case, generally, **§ 13:36 to 13:73**
Sufficiency
curative instructions, **§ 13:71**
objections, **§ 13:70**
Supplemental instructions, **§ 13:72**
Survival, loss of chance of, **§ 13:55**
Time allowed for review of instructions, **§ 13:64**
Waiver of error, **§ 13:61**
Weight of expert testimony, **§ 13:53**
Witnesses, credibility of, **§ 13:42**
Written instructions, **§ 13:41**

INSUFFICIENCY
See index heading SUFFICIENCY OR INSUFFICIENCY

INSURANCE
Arbitration and mediation, ceiling for insurance carrier exposure, **§ 9:23**
Assault, insurance consideration, **§ 4:104**
Attorney-client relationship. See index heading ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP
Collecting the judgment. See index heading COLLECTING THE JUDGMENT
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Evaluation of the case. See index heading EVALUATION OF THE CASE
Evidence
existence of insurance, presentation of evidence, **§ 12:84, 12:85**

INSURANCE—Cont'd
Evidence—Cont'd
presentation of evidence, **§ 12:84, 12:85**
Initial client contact and interview. See index heading INITIAL CLIENT CONTACT AND INTERVIEW
Necessary party, insurer or insured as, **§ 7:94**
Opening statements, propriety of mentioning insurance, **§ 11:97**
Prelitigation investigation and analysis. See index heading PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS
Punitive damages, insurance policy exclusion, **§ 5:160**
Sample cases, plaintiff interrogatories to defendant auto insurance company, **§ 17:3**
Selecting the jury. See index heading SELECTING THE JURY
Service of process and papers on insurance companies, **§ 7:267**
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE
Statutes of repose, professional insurance agent, **§ 7:6**
Trial, insurance coverage, **§ 11:25**

INTENT
Assault and battery. See index heading ASSAULT AND BATTERY
Challenging pleadings, acts of intentional tortfeasors, **§ 7:302**
Conversion, **§ 4:158**
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES
False imprisonment, **§ 4:129, 4:135**
Infliction of emotional distress. See index heading INTENTIONAL INFLICTION OF EMOTIONAL DISTRESS
Settlement and compromise, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim for intentional misconduct, **§ 6:25**
Torts. See index heading INTENTIONAL TORTS

INTENTIONAL INFLICTION OF EMOTIONAL DISTRESS
General treatment, **§ 4:140 to 4:154**

INTENTIONAL INFLICTION OF EMOTIONAL DISTRESS —Cont'd
Absence. See Lack, below
Causation, lack of, defense, **§ 4:151**
Consent defense, **§ 4:154**
Damages, **§ 4:140**
Defenses, **§ 4:149 to 4:154**
Evidence, **§ 4:141 to 4:144**
Extreme conduct, **§ 4:144, 4:153**
Factual considerations, **§ 4:145 to 4:148**
Foreseeability of result, defense, **§ 4:151**
Intolerable conduct, **§ 4:144, 4:153**
Knowledge of sensitivity or condition, outrageous conduct, **§ 4:147**
Lack
causation, defense, **§ 4:151**
intent or recklessness, defense, **§ 4:150**
outrageous, extreme or intolerable conduct, defense, **§ 4:153**
severe emotional distress, defense, **§ 4:152**
Outrageous conduct, **§ 4:144, 4:146 to 4:148, 4:153**
Proof, **§ 4:141 to 4:144**
Recklessness, **§ 4:142, 4:150**
Relationship, outrageous conduct based on, **§ 4:148**
Severe emotional distress, **§ 4:143, 4:152**
Theory of liability, generally, **§ 4:140 to 4:154**

INTENTIONAL TORTS
General treatment, **§ 4:88 to 4:173**
Assault
general treatment, **§ 4:88 to 4:110**
for detailed treatment see index heading ASSAULT AND BATTERY
Battery
general treatment, **§ 4:111 to 4:126**
for detailed treatment see index heading ASSAULT AND BATTERY
Consent as defense
battery, **§ 4:122**

INTENTIONAL TORTS—Cont'd
Consent as defense—Cont'd
conversion, **§ 4:169**
false imprisonment, **§ 4:137**
intentional infliction of emotional distress, **§ 4:154**
Conversion
general treatment, **§ 4:155 to 4:172**
for detailed treatment see index heading CONVERSION
Defenses
assault and battery. See index heading ASSAULT AND BATTERY
consent. See Consent as defense, above
conversion, **§ 4:158, 4:167 to 4:171**
false imprisonment, **§ 4:134 to 4:138**
intentional infliction of emotional distress, **§ 4:149 to 4:154**
Definitions
assault, **§ 4:89 to 4:110**
battery, **§ 4:111 to 4:126**
conversion, **§ 4:156 to 4:160**
false imprisonment, **§ 4:128 to 4:132**
Domestic violence, **§ 4:173**
Evidence
assault, **§ 4:90, 4:91**
conversion, **§ 4:157**
emotional distress, intentional infliction of, **§ 4:141 to 4:144**
false imprisonment, **§ 4:127 to 4:133**
False imprisonment
general treatment, **§ 4:127 to 4:139**
for detailed treatment see index heading FALSE IMPRISONMENT
Intentional infliction of emotional distress
general treatment, **§ 4:140 to 4:154**
for detailed treatment see index heading INTENTIONAL INFLICTION OF EMOTIONAL DISTRESS

INTENTIONAL TORTS—Cont'd
Theory of liability, generally, **§ 4:88 to 4:173**

INTERDICTS
Sample cases, curator on behalf of interdict, settlement agreement, **§ 17:46**
Statute of limitations, tolling, **§ 7:34**

INTEREST IN PROPERTY OR SUBJECT MATTER
Conflict of interest. See index heading CONFLICT OF INTEREST
Conversion, **§ 4:171**

INTEREST ON JUDGMENT
General treatment, **§ 14:27 to 14:33**
Accrual from date of judicial demand, **§ 14:27 to 14:30**
Amount, **§ 14:31, 14:32**
Costs of action, award on, **§ 14:33**
Expert witness fees, **§ 14:30**
Legal rate, **§ 14:32**
Malpractice, medical malpractice actions, **§ 14:29**
Medical malpractice actions, **§ 14:29**
Payment, **§ 14:31, 14:32**
Rates and charges, **§ 14:32**
State, actions against, **§ 14:28**
Time or date, accrual from date of judicial demand, **§ 14:27 to 14:30**
Witnesses, expert witness fees, **§ 14:30**

INTEREST ON MONEY
Arbitration and mediation, **§ 9:58**
Judgments. See index heading INTEREST ON JUDGMENT
Rate of interest
judgment, interest on, **§ 14:32**
settlement and compromise, concluding and enforcing the settlement, **§ 6:180**
Settlement and compromise, concluding and enforcing the settlement, **§ 6:179 to 6:183**

INTERFERENCE
Damages, interference with career goal, **§ 5:95**

INTERLOCUTORY JUDGMENTS
New trial, **§ 15:28**

INTERNET
Expert witnesses, location and selection of experts, **§ 3:108**

INTERPRETATION
See index heading CONSTRUCTION OR INTERPRETATION

INTERPRETERS
Costs of actions, **§ 14:20**

INTERROGATORIES
General treatment, **§ 8:6, 8:172 to 8:182**
Amend interrogatory response, failure to, **§ 8:182**
Answer, **§ 8:176, 8:180**
Auto accident/highway design defect, plaintiff's request for interrogatories, **§ 17:29**
Auto insurance, plaintiff interrogatories to defendant auto insurance company, **§ 17:3**
Creation of discovery plan, **§ 8:91 to 8:93, 8:104, 8:106**
Escalator accident, plaintiff's interrogatories and request for production to building owner and operator, **§ 17:21**
Medical negligence case, plaintiff request for interrogatories to be answered by hospital defendant, **§ 17:12**
Number allowed, **§ 8:174**
Plant explosion case, plaintiff interrogatories to defendant in, **§ 17:8**
Procedure, **§ 8:175, 8:176**
Products liability, **§ 4:289**
Railroads, plaintiff interrogatories to defendant railroad company, **§ 17:33**
Refusal to answer interrogatories, **§ 8:181**
Scope, **§ 8:177**
Service of process, **§ 8:176, 8:180**
Time for answer and service, **§ 8:176**

INTERRUPTION
Filing suit, duration of interruption, **§ 7:48**

INTERVENTION
Parties, **§ 7:113 to 7:116**

INTERVIEW OR INTERVIEWS
Damage evaluation, starting point is first client interview, **§ 5:2**
Initial client contact and interview. See index heading INITIAL CLIENT CONTACT AND INTERVIEW
Prelitigation investigations and analysis. See index heading PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS

INTOLERABLE CONDUCT
Intentional infliction of emotional distress, **§ 4:144, 4:153**

INTOXICATING BEVERAGES
See index heading ALCOHOLIC BEVERAGES

INTRODUCTION OF BAD FAITH LETTER
Settlement and compromise, **§ 6:103**

INVESTIGATIONS
Attorney-client relationship. See index heading ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP
Prelitigation investigations and analysis. See index heading PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS
Products liability. See index heading PRODUCTS LIABILITY

INVESTMENTS
Collecting the judgment, investment advice, **§ 16:55 to 16:57**

INVITEES
Negligence, duties owed by possessors and owners of land, **§ 4:28**
Premises liability, **§ 4:192**

INVOLUNTARY MATTERS
See index heading VOLUNTARY OR INVOLUNTARY MATTERS

IRREGULARITIES
See index heading DEFECTS AND IRREGULARITIES

JOB BENEFIT BOOKLETS
Prima facie case, proof of lost earnings, **§ 12:39**

JOHN DOE
Pleadings, **§ 7:206**

JOINDER
Claims. See index heading PLEADINGS
Motions, judgment notwithstanding the verdict and new trial, **§ 13:92**
Parties. See index heading JOINDER OF PARTIES

JOINDER OF PARTIES
General treatment, **§ 7:80 to 7:100**
Compulsory joinder, **§ 7:93 to 7:95**
Employers, **§ 7:83**
Jurisdiction, **§ 7:88**
Medical malpractice, **§ 7:84 to 7:87**
Misjoinder, **§ 7:91**
Necessary joinder, **§ 7:93 to 7:95**
Nonjoinder, **§ 7:92**
Permissive joinder, **§ 7:97 to 7:100**
Products liability, **§ 7:83**
Purposes, **§ 7:89**
State as third-party defendant, **§ 7:109**
Time for joinder, **§ 7:90**
Who may be joined, practical considerations, **§ 7:81 to 7:92**
Wrongful death actions, **§ 7:95**

JOINT CHECK TO ATTORNEY AND CLIENT
Collecting the judgment, proper application of proceeds, **§ 16:50 to 16:54**

JOINT HOLDERS OF PRIVILEGES
Discovery, **§ 8:62**

JOINT REPRESENTATION
Attorney-client relationship, consent of client to joint representation and fee sharing, **§ 2:234**

JOINT TORTFEASOR
Independent damages claims, settlement with joint tortfeasor, **§ 5:207**

JOINT VENTURES
Pleadings, **§ 7:203**

JOKES
Battery, intent requirement, **§ 4:116**

JUDGES
Damages, jury versus judge's determination, **§ 5:12**
Disqualification of assigned trial judge. See index heading DISQUALIFICATION OF ASSIGNED TRIAL JUDGE
Evaluation of the case, conflicts of interest and attorney as former judge, **§ 2:101**
Final argument, duty to rectify improper argument, **§ 13:30, 13:31**
Settlement and compromise, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:44**

JUDGMENT NOTWITHSTANDING THE VERDICT
General treatment, **§ 13:89 to 13:93, 15:29 to 15:46**
Additur, **§ 15:43**
Appeal, **§ 15:46**
Breach of duty, **§ 15:35**
Conflicting evidence, **§ 15:36**
Consent of opposing party, **§ 15:45**
Consistency or inconsistency, **§ 15:39**
Credibility of witness, **§ 15:37**
Damage awards, **§ 15:38**
Different standards, **§ 15:44**
Duty, **§ 15:35**
Entry of judgment, **§ 14:11**
Evidence, conflicting evidence, **§ 15:36**
Fault, **§ 15:35**
Form of motion, **§ 13:91, 13:92, 15:42**
Grounds, **§ 15:33 to 15:39**
Joinder of motion with new trial motion, **§ 13:92**

JUDGMENT NOTWITHSTANDING THE VERDICT—Cont'd
Motions, **§ 13:15, 13:89 to 13:93, 15:29 to 15:32**
New trial motion, **§ 13:92, 15:31, 15:32**
Posttrial motions, generally, **§ 15:29 to 15:46**
Procedure, **§ 15:40 to 15:42**
Questions of law, **§ 15:34**
Reduction of verdict, request for, **§ 15:43 to 15:45**
Remittitur, request for, **§ 15:43 to 15:45**
Request for remittitur or reduction of verdict, **§ 15:43 to 15:45**
Standards, **§ 13:93, 15:44**
Time for filing motion, **§ 15:32, 15:41**
Witness credibility, **§ 15:37**

JUDGMENT ON THE PLEADINGS
Challenging pleadings, motion for judgment on the pleadings, **§ 7:291**

JUDGMENTS
General treatment, **§ 1:14, 14:1 to 14:33**
Amendment of judgment, **§ 14:7**
Appeal or review, determining whether to appeal judgment in personal injury case, **§ 15:47 to 15:70**
Arbitration pursuant to private agreements, **§ 9:59, 9:77**
Attorneys' fees for prevailing parties. See index heading ATTORNEYS' FEES FOR PREVAILING PARTIES
Collecting the judgment. See index heading COLLECTING THE JUDGMENT
Costs of actions. See index heading COSTS OF ACTIONS
Default and default judgment. See index heading DEFAULT AND DEFAULT JUDGMENT
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Enforcing. See index heading COLLECTING THE JUDGMENT

JUDGMENTS—Cont'd
Entry of judgment. See index heading ENTRY OF JUDGMENT
Interest on judgment. See index heading INTEREST ON JUDGMENT
Judgment on the pleadings, **§ 7:291**
Non obstante veredicto. See index heading JUDGMENT NOTWITHSTANDING THE VERDICT
Pleadings. See index heading PLEADINGS
Sample cases, judgment authorizing settlement of minor's claim, **§ 17:45**
Satisfaction. See index heading SATISFACTION OF JUDGMENT
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE
Summary judgment. See index heading SUMMARY JUDGMENT

JURISDICTION
General treatment, **§ 7:121 to 7:136**
Attachment, **§ 7:136**
Consent, jurisdiction not conferred by, **§ 7:123**
Discovery, foreign jurisdiction depositions, **§ 8:119**
Evaluation of the case, **§ 2:53**
Filing suit, generally, **§ 7:121 to 7:136**
Initial client contact and interview, evaluation of, **§ 2:53**
In rem jurisdiction, **§ 7:134 to 7:136**
Lack of subject matter jurisdiction, **§ 7:124**
Limitations, nonresidents, **§ 7:135**
Manner of exercising personal jurisdiction, **§ 7:131**
Nonresidents
limitations, **§ 7:135**
service, **§ 7:132, 7:133**
Notice required, **§ 7:133**
Objections
subject matter jurisdiction, **§ 7:126, 7:127**
waiver, **§ 7:130**
Parties, **§ 7:88**

JURISDICTION—Cont'd
Personal jurisdiction, **§ 7:128 to 7:133**
Quasi in rem jurisdiction, **§ 7:134 to 7:136**
Residents. See Nonresidents, above
Service of process or papers, nonresident service, **§ 7:132, 7:133**
Settlement and compromise, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:44**
Subject matter jurisdiction, **§ 7:122 to 7:127**
Time or date
objections, **§ 7:127**
subject matter jurisdiction, time when dependent, **§ 7:125**
Waiver of objections, **§ 7:130**

JURY AND JURY TRIAL
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES
Evidence
admonition to jury, presentation of evidence, **§ 12:101**
view. See index heading JURY VIEW
Expert witnesses. See index heading EXPERT WITNESSES
Instructions to jury. See index heading INSTRUCTIONS TO JURY
Jury verdict sheets
expert witnesses, location and selection of, **§ 3:109**
settlement and compromise, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:37 to 6:39**
New trial, juror misconduct, **§ 15:9, 15:10**
Pleadings. See index heading PLEADINGS
Sample cases, jury order, **§ 17:31**
Selecting the jury. See index heading SELECTING THE JURY
Separation of trial, **§ 11:24**
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE
Submitting the case. See index heading SUBMITTING THE CASE

JURY AND JURY TRIAL—Cont'd
Verdicts. See index heading VERDICTS
View by jury. See index heading JURY VIEW

JURY VERDICT SHEETS
See index heading JURY AND JURY TRIAL

JURY VIEW
General treatment, **§ 12:231 to 12:233**
Discretion of court, **§ 12:233**
Purpose, **§ 12:231 to 12:233**
Request, **§ 12:231 to 12:233**
Scene of accident, **§ 12:231**
Usefulness in personal injury action, **§ 12:232**

JUSTIFICATION OR EXCUSE
Assault, **§ 4:90, 4:102**
Discovery, justification for failure to obey, **§ 8:241, 8:242**

KNOWLEDGE
See index heading NOTICE OR KNOWLEDGE

LABELING OF PRODUCT
Products liability, **§ 4:262**

LABOR MATTERS
See index heading EMPLOYMENT

LACHES OR DELAY
Appeal or review, potential delays, **§ 15:69**
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE

LACK OR ABSENCE
See index heading ABSENCE OR PRESENCE

LAKES
Premises liability, attractive nuisance, **§ 4:189**

LAND
See index heading REAL PROPERTY

LANDLORD AND TENANT
Premises liability, **§ 4:195**

LAST CLEAR CHANCE
Prima facie case, **§ 12:34**
Products liability, defense, **§ 4:244**

LAW CLERK
Evaluation of the case, conflicts of interest and attorney as former law clerk, **§ 2:101**

LAW ENFORCEMENT OFFICERS
See index heading POLICE

LAW FIRMS
Conflicts of interest disqualifying entire law firm, **§ 2:102**
Evaluation of the case, law firm associate as potential witness, **§ 2:94**

LEADING QUESTIONS
Examination of witnesses, **§ 12:141**

LEARNED INTERMEDIARY
Products liability, **§ 4:221, 4:251**

LEAVE OF COURT
Discovery, **§ 8:125**
Pretrial practice and procedure, amendment of pleadings, **§ 10:25, 10:27**

LEGAL CAUSE
Instructions to jury, **§ 13:50**
Negligence. See index heading NEGLIGENCE

LEGAL RESEARCH
Attorney-client relationship, setting up legal research file in complex case, **§ 2:207**

LETTERS
Attorney-client relationship. See index heading ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP
Expert witnesses. See index heading EXPERT WITNESSES
Initial client contact and interview, follow up with confirmation letter, **§ 2:21**
Prelitigation investigation and analysis. See index heading PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS

LETTERS—Cont'd
Pretrial practice and procedure, correspondence, **§ 10:9**
Sample cases. See index heading SAMPLE CASES
Settlement and compromise, bad faith letter, **§ 6:101 to 6:109**

LIABILITY FILE
Attorney-client relationship, setting up client's file in complex case, **§ 2:214**

LIBEL AND SLANDER
See index heading PLEADINGS

LICENSEES
Negligence, duties owed by possessors and owners of land, **§ 4:28**
Premises liability, **§ 4:193**

LICENSING BOARD
Appeal from, **§ 15:64**

LIE DETECTOR TESTS
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, **§ 3:67**

LIENS
Attorney-client relationship. See index heading ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP
Collecting the judgment, proper application of proceeds to discharge of liens, **§ 16:52, 16:53**
Evaluation of the case, **§ 2:80 to 2:82**
Hospital liens, potential claimants in bodily injury case, **§ 5:39**

LIFECARE SPECIALIST
Expert witnesses, **§ 12:161**

LIFE EXPECTANCY
Damages, **§ 5:128 to 5:130**
Final argument, **§ 13:25**
Prima facie case, **§ 12:38**

LIMITATION OF ACTIONS
See index heading STATUTE OF LIMITATIONS

LIMITATION OF TIME
Arbitration and mediation. See index heading ARBITRATION AND MEDIATION
Pretrial practice and procedure, amendment to circumvent time limitations, **§ 10:29**

LIMITATIONS OR RESTRICTIONS
Appeal, limitations on, **§ 15:83**
Attorney-client relationship. See index heading ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Evaluation of the case. See index heading EVALUATION OF THE CASE
Examination of witnesses, limited mental capacity, **§ 12:131**
Jurisdiction, nonresidents, **§ 7:135**
Medical malpractice. See index heading MEDICAL MALPRACTICE
Negligence. See index heading NEGLIGENCE
Opening statements, **§ 11:116**
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, parameters for professional investigation, **§ 3:26**
Pretrial practice and procedure, amendment to circumvent time limitations, **§ 10:29**
Recovery, limitations on. See index heading DAMAGES
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE
Summary judgment. See index heading SUMMARY JUDGMENT

LIQUOR
See index heading ALCOHOLIC BEVERAGES

LISTS OR SCHEDULES
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Initial client contact and interview, scheduling of immediate

LISTS OR SCHEDULES—Cont'd
appointment, **§ 2:11**
Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE
Trial. See index heading TRIAL

LITERATURE
Expert witness selection, literature authored in field, **§ 3:126**
Product liability investigation, warning and use literature as relevant, **§ 3:86**

LOCATION
See index heading PLACE OR LOCATION

LOSS OF CONSORTIUM
See index heading CONSORTIUM, LOSS OF

LOSS OF EARNINGS
See index heading WAGES OR COMPENSATION

LOSS OF ENJOYMENT OF LIFE
Damages, **§ 5:124, 5:125**

LOSS OF LOVE, AFFECTION, SOCIETY AND COMPANIONSHIP
Expert witnesses, damages for loss of companionship, **§ 3:103**
Independent damages claims, **§ 5:221 to 5:224**

LOSS OF SUPPORT AND SERVICES
Independent damages claims, **§ 5:195, 5:204, 5:215 to 5:220**

LOST CHANCE OF SURVIVAL
Damages, generally, **§ 5:147**
Medical malpractice, **§ 4:329**
Pleadings, loss of chance of survival, **§ 7:216**

LOST INCOME
Products liability, **§ 4:271**

LOST OPPORTUNITIES
Damages, **§ 5:90 to 5:92**

LOST PROFITS AS EVIDENCE
Damages, **§ 5:65**

LOST PROPERTY
Damages, **§ 5:139**

LOST YEARS AWARDS
Damages, deduction from lost years awards for saved necessities, **§ 5:77**

LOUISIANA BINDING ARBITRATION LAW
General treatment, **§ 9:4, 9:33 to 9:37**

LOUISIANA HEALTH EMERGENCY POWERS ACT
Medical malpractice, **§ 4:339**

LOUISIANA MEDIATION ACT
General treatment, **§ 9:5**

LOUISIANA PRODUCTS LIABILITY ACT
General treatment, **§ 4:209 to 4:291**

LOVE, LOSS OF
Independent damages claims, **§ 5:221 to 5:224**

LUMP-SUM PAYMENTS
Collecting the judgment, satisfaction of judgment, **§ 16:47**
Settlement and compromise, structured settlements, **§ 6:140, 6:151**

MAINTENANCE OR REPAIR
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES
Premises liability. See index heading PREMISES LIABILITY
Pretrial practice and procedure, maintaining files, **§ 10:8 to 10:14**
Product liability investigation, product history, **§ 3:78, 3:79**
Relevancy of evidence, subsequent conditions or repairs, **§ 12:73 to 12:76**

MALICE
False imprisonment, **§ 4:130**

MALICE—Cont'd
Settlement and compromise, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:24 to 6:26**

MALICIOUS PROSECUTION
Filing suit, **§ 7:19**

MALINGERING
Damages, claimant as malingerer, **§ 5:49**
Rebuttal, **§ 12:60**

MALPRACTICE
Collecting the judgment, multiple defendants, **§ 16:31, 16:43**
Evaluation of the case, no malpractice liability for declining meritless cause of action, **§ 2:57**
Examination of witnesses, waiver of privilege in malpractice case, **§ 12:136**
Expert witnesses, **§ 3:98, 12:155, 12:156, 12:172, 12:173**
Filing suit
accountant malpractice, **§ 7:29**
attorney malpractice, **§ 7:11, 7:29**
medical malpractice, **§ 7:10, 7:22 to 7:28**
Medical malpractice. See index heading MEDICAL MALPRACTICE
Pleadings. See index heading PLEADINGS
Prima facie case, **§ 12:27**
Prima facie case. See index heading PRIMA FACIE CASE
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE
Summary judgment, lack of expert's affidavit in malpractice case, **§ 10:75**

MANAGERS AND MANAGEMENT
Sample cases. See index heading SAMPLE CASES
Settlement and compromise, mismanagement risk avoidance, **§ 6:135**

MANDATORY OBJECTIONS
Instructions to jury, **§ 13:63**

MANUFACTURERS AND MANUFACTURING
Parties, **§ 7:77, 7:82**
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, manufacturing industry standards, **§ 3:88 to 3:90**
Products liability. See index heading PRODUCTS LIABILITY
Sample cases, products liability petition against gun manufacturers, retailers and organizations, **§ 17:19**

MAPS
Real or demonstrative evidence, **§ 12:215 to 12:217**

MARDI GRAS
Negligence, **§ 4:19**

MARINE VEHICLES
Products liability, **§ 4:276**

MARITIME LAW
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, product liability investigations, **§ 3:91**

MARKETS AND MARKETING
Products liability. See index heading PRODUCTS LIABILITY

MARKING EXHIBITS
General treatment, **§ 12:188, 12:189**

MARY CARTER AGREEMENTS
Settlement and compromise, **§ 6:184**

MATERIAL ISSUE OF FACT
Summary judgment, **§ 10:69**

MATTER OF LAW
Damages, verdict that fails to include compensation for pain and suffering inadequate as, **§ 5:104**
Summary judgment. See index heading SUMMARY JUDGMENT

MATURITY
Pleading, actions maturing after, **§ 7:241**

MEASURE OF DAMAGES
See index heading DAMAGES

MECHANICAL DEFECTS
Real or demonstrative evidence, mechanical defect regarding vehicle, **§ 12:228**

MECHANICAL ENGINEERS
Expert witnesses, selecting, **§ 3:121**

MEDIATION
See index heading ARBITRATION AND MEDIATION

MEDICAL BATTERY
Intentional torts, **§ 4:114**

MEDICAL CARE OR TREATMENT
Attorney-client relationship. See index heading ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES
Evidence, informed consent, **§ 4:318, 12:63**
Expert witnesses, need for future treatment, **§ 12:168**
Hospitals. See index heading HOSPITALS
Malpractice. See index heading MEDICAL MALPRACTICE
Negligence, emergency medical technician, **§ 4:17, 4:18**
Pretrial practice and procedure, medical examinations, **§ 10:56**
Products liability, **§ 4:268, 4:269**
Settlement and compromise, opportunities to settle after medical examination, **§ 6:90**

MEDICAL DIAGRAMS
Pretrial practice and procedure, **§ 10:120**

MEDICAL EXPENSES
Attorney-client relationship. See index heading ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES
Independent damages claims, **§ 5:199**

MEDICAL EXPENSES—Cont'd
Prima facie case, **§ 12:37**
Settlement and compromise, bad faith letter, **§ 6:106**

MEDICAL HISTORY
Initial client contact and interview, medical and claim history of claimant, **§ 2:40 to 2:42**
Settlement and compromise, medical history of claimant, **§ 6:56**

MEDICAL MALPRACTICE
General treatment, **§ 4:292 to 4:338**
Acceptable medical standards followed, **§ 4:332**
Actual consent, **§ 4:337**
Adequacy of damages, **§ 4:326**
Appeal or review, **§ 15:60**
Assurances, oral, **§ 4:305**
Attorney-client relationship, employment agreement for 50 percent medical malpractice contingency fee, **§ 2:238**
Birth, wrongful birth, **§ 4:325**
Breach of duty, **§ 4:327**
Burden of proof, **§ 4:293**
Causation
establishment of, **§ 4:308**
lack of, defense, **§ 4:331**
Challenging pleadings, **§ 7:304**
Chance of survival, loss of, **§ 4:329**
Circumstances beyond control of physician or surgeon, **§ 4:334**
Circumstances that affect or do not affect determination of standard of care, **§ 4:297 to 4:307**
Collecting the judgment, multiple defendants, **§ 16:31, 16:43**
Comparative fault of patient, **§ 4:338**
Conception, wrongful conception, **§ 4:324**
Consent
actual consent, **§ 4:337**
implied consent, **§ 4:337**
informed consent. See Informed consent, below
Construction of Medical Malpractice Act, **§ 4:293**

MEDICAL MALPRACTICE —Cont'd
Consultation with other physicians, **§ 4:307**
Continuation of medical care until proper termination of physician-patient relationship, **§ 4:314**
Corrective surgery, **§ 4:328**
Damages
general treatment, **§ 4:323 to 4:329**
adequacy of damages, **§ 4:326**
excessiveness of damages, **§ 4:326**
unconstitutionality of statutory limitation on amount of recovery in, **§ 5:121**
Defenses, **§ 4:330 to 4:338**
Definitions
informed consent, **§ 4:317**
medical malpractice, **§ 4:292**
Diagnosis, notification of patient of result, **§ 4:311**
Duties of physicians
continuation of medical care until proper termination of physician-patient relationship, **§ 4:314**
determination of, **§ 4:309 to 4:314**
diagnosis or test, notification of patient of result of, **§ 4:311**
fully inform patients, **§ 4:310**
need for different treatment, duty to inform patient of, **§ 4:312**
notification of patient of result of diagnosis or test, **§ 4:311**
referral of patient to qualified physician or specialist, **§ 4:313**
Elective surgery, **§ 4:303**
Emergency exception, informed consent, **§ 4:321**
Established modes of practice, **§ 4:300**
Evidence, informed consent, **§ 4:318**
Excessiveness of damages, **§ 4:326**
Experience, degree of, **§ 4:298**
Expert witnesses, **§ 12:172, 12:173**
Failure or success of treatment, **§ 4:306**

MEDICAL MALPRACTICE —Cont'd
Filing suit, **§ 7:10, 7:22 to 7:28**
Fully inform patients, duties of physicians, **§ 4:310**
HIV or other infectious agents, exposure to, **§ 4:322**
Honest mistake in judgment, **§ 4:333**
Implied consent, **§ 4:337**
Informed consent
general treatment, **§ 4:315 to 4:322**
definition and requirements, **§ 4:317**
emergency exception, **§ 4:321**
evidence, **§ 4:318**
HIV or other infectious agents, exposure to, **§ 4:322**
Medical Disclosure Panel, lists of procedures and risks, **§ 4:320**
statutory provisions, Uniform Consent Law, **§ 4:316**
theory of recovery, **§ 4:319**
Interest on judgment, **§ 14:29**
Knowledge. See Notice or knowledge, below
Lack of cause, defense, **§ 4:331**
Life, wrongful life, **§ 4:325**
Limitations
damages, **§ 4:323**
Locality or place of practice, **§ 4:299**
Loss of chance of survival, **§ 4:329**
Louisiana Health Emergency Powers Act, **§ 4:339**
Medical Malpractice Act, **§ 4:292, 4:293**
Mistake in judgment, **§ 4:304, 4:333**
Need for different treatment, duty to inform patient of, **§ 4:312**
Negligence. See index heading NEGLIGENCE
Notice or knowledge
duties of physicians, notification of patient of result of diagnosis or test, **§ 4:311**
state of medical knowledge at time of treatment, **§ 4:301**
Opening statements, **§ 11:95**
Oral assurances, **§ 4:305**

MEDICAL MALPRACTICE —Cont'd
Parties, **§ 7:75, 7:84 to 7:87**
Physician-patient relationship, continuation of medical care until proper termination, **§ 4:314**
Pleadings. See index heading PLEADINGS
Pregnancy
wrongful conception, **§ 4:324**
wrongful or unwanted pregnancy, **§ 4:324**
Prima facie case, **§ 12:36**
Privilege or immunity, therapeutic privilege, **§ 4:336**
Qualification, referral of patient to qualified physician or specialist, **§ 4:313**
Referral of patient to qualified physician or specialist, **§ 4:313**
Risks, informed consent, **§ 4:320**
Sample cases, complaint for medical malpractice and request for medical review panel for diagnosis failure, **§ 17:9**
School of thought, **§ 4:302**
Specialists, **§ 4:296, 4:313**
Standard of care, **§ 4:295 to 4:307, 4:332**
State of medical knowledge at time of treatment, **§ 4:301**
Statute of limitations, **§ 4:335, 7:10**
Statutes, **§ 4:292, 4:293**
Success or failure of treatment, **§ 4:306**
Survival, loss of chance of, **§ 4:329**
Termination of physician-patient relationship, continuation of medical care until proper, **§ 4:314**
Tests, notification of patient of result, **§ 4:311**
Theory of liability, generally, **§ 4:292 to 4:338**
Therapeutic privilege, **§ 4:336**
Unwanted pregnancy, **§ 4:324**
Wrongful birth, **§ 4:325**
Wrongful conception, **§ 4:324**
Wrongful life, **§ 4:325**
Wrongful pregnancy, **§ 4:324**

MEDICAL MALPRACTICE ACT
General treatment, **§ 4:292, 4:293**

MEDICAL NEGLIGENCE
Answers, plaintiff request for interrogatories to be answered by hospital defendant, **§ 17:12**
Direct examination of plaintiff in, **§ 17:14**
Physicians, plaintiff request for production of documents by physician defendant, **§ 17:11**

MEDICAL RECORDS OR REPORTS
Attorney-client relationship, medical records of client, **§ 2:189, 2:242**
Damages, **§ 5:45, 5:111**
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, obtain and examine all relevant medical reports, **§ 3:43**
Relevancy of evidence, **§ 12:87**

MEDICAL TREATMENT
See index heading MEDICAL CARE OR TREATMENT

MEDICAL WITNESSES
Damages, **§ 5:110**
Sample cases, cross-examination of adverse medical witness with reference to authoritative text, **§ 17:17**

MEDICARE
Evaluation of the case, Medicare mathematical calculations, **§ 2:81**

MEDICINE
Expert witnesses, testimony by member of school of medicine, **§ 12:173**

MEETINGS
Expert witnesses, initial meeting, **§ 3:135 to 3:138**
Initial client contact and interview, advice regarding documents and tangible items needed at meeting, **§ 2:20**

MEMORY LOSS
Filing suit, **§ 7:38**

MENTAL DISTRESS
Damages, **§ 5:132 to 5:136**

MENTAL EXAMINATIONS
Discovery, **§ 8:98, 8:190 to 8:195**

MENTAL PAIN AND SUFFERING
Expert witnesses, damages, **§ 3:103**
Independent damages claims, **§ 5:221 to 5:224**

MERCHANTS
Premises liability, **§ 4:174 to 4:180**

MERITLESS ACTIONS
See index heading EVALUATION OF THE CASE

METEOROLOGISTS
Expert witnesses, forensic meteorologist, **§ 12:159**

MINITRIAL
See index heading PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE

MINORS
See index heading CHILDREN OR MINORS

MISCONDUCT
New trial. See index heading NEW TRIAL
Settlement and compromise, effect of malicious or wanton and willful misconduct allegations, **§ 6:24, 6:25**

MISDESIGNATION OF RECONVENTION
Pleadings, **§ 7:237**

MISJOINDER
Parties, **§ 7:91**

MISSING PERSONS
Final argument, missing expert witnesses, **§ 13:24**
Prelitigation investigation and analysis. See index heading PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS

MISTAKE OR ERROR
Appeal or review, assignment of errors, **§ 15:66**
Conversion, mistake of law or fact defense, **§ 4:158**
Correction. See index heading CORRECTION
Instructions to jury. See index heading INSTRUCTIONS TO JURY
Medical malpractice, mistake in judgment, **§ 4:304, 4:333**
Pleadings, **§ 7:167**

MISUSE
Products liability, defense, **§ 4:240**

MITIGATION OF DAMAGES
See index heading DAMAGES

MIXED QUESTIONS OF LAW AND FACT
Appeal or review, **§ 15:53**
Submitting the case, **§ 13:4**

MOCK TRIAL
Pretrial practice and procedure, **§ 10:106**
Settlement and compromise, **§ 6:94**

MODELS
Opening statements, **§ 11:113**
Real or demonstrative evidence, **§ 12:215 to 12:217**

MODIFICATION
See index heading CHANGE OR MODIFICATION

MONEY
Arbitration and mediation, faster monetary recovery, **§ 9:17**
Interest on money. See index heading INTEREST ON MONEY
Pleadings, demand for monetary relief, **§ 7:160**
Settlement and compromise, discount for time value of money, **§ 6:45**

MONITORING
Products liability, medical monitoring, **§ 4:269**

MORE SERIOUS INJURY
Settlement and compromise, interest, **§ 6:183**

MORTALITY TABLES
Prima facie case, **§ 12:38**

MOTIONS
Appeal or review. See index heading APPEAL OR REVIEW
Challenging pleadings, **§ 7:277 to 7:292**
Collecting the judgment, **§ 16:22**
Directed verdict, **§ 12:42 to 12:52, 13:8 to 13:12**
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Disqualification of assigned trial judge. See index heading DISQUALIFICATION OF ASSIGNED TRIAL JUDGE
Entry of judgment, motion for new trial, **§ 14:10**
Evidence, motion to strike, **§ 12:98 to 12:101**
Judgment notwithstanding the verdict, **§ 13:15, 13:89 to 13:93, 15:29 to 15:32**
New trial. See index heading NEW TRIAL
Order of trial, motion to sever, **§ 12:8**
Posttrial motions. See index heading POSTTRIAL MOTIONS
Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE
Strike. See index heading STRIKE
Submitting the case, motions at close of case, **§ 13:7 to 13:15**
Summary judgment, **§ 10:80**
Trial, motion for continuance and hearing, **§ 11:19**
Venue change, **§ 7:139, 7:140**

MOTIVATION
Settlement, **§ 6:2 to 6:18**

MOTORCYCLES
Products liability, **§ 4:276**

MOTOR VEHICLES
See index heading AUTOMOBILES AND OTHER MOTOR VEHICLES

MULTIPLE CLAIMS
Damages, **§ 5:22**

MULTIPLE FILE SYSTEM
Attorney-client relationship, multiple file system in complex cases, **§ 2:202 to 2:216**

MULTIPLE PARTIES
Collecting the judgment. See index heading COLLECTING THE JUDGMENT
Damages, multiple governmental defendants, **§ 5:21**
Evaluation of the case, conflicts of interest and consultation with multiple clients in single matter, **§ 2:87**
Final argument sequence, multiparty cases, **§ 13:18**
Order of trial, order of presentation, **§ 12:4**
Service of process and papers, multiple defendants, **§ 7:258**
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE

MULTIPLE SUCCESSIVE ACCIDENTS
Establishing cause, **§ 4:70**

MUTUAL COMBAT
Assault, statute of limitations, **§ 4:91**

NAMES OR NAMING
Appeal or review, designating and reviewing record, **§ 15:65 to 15:68**
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Parties. See index heading PARTIES

NATURAL PERSONS
Service on, **§ 7:252 to 7:254**

NECESSARY PARTIES
See index heading PARTIES

NEGATIVE WITNESS STATEMENTS
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, **§ 3:65**

NEGLECT
Filing suit, **§ 7:25**
Premises liability, **§ 4:186**

NEGLIGENCE
General treatment, **§ 4:1 to 4:87**
Accountants, standard of care, **§ 4:62**
Alcoholic beverages
commercial providers, **§ 4:32, 4:33**
providers of alcoholic beverages, duties of, **§ 4:30 to 4:33**
social hosts, duties of providers of alcoholic beverages, **§ 4:31**
spouse intoxicated, **§ 4:34**
Animals, injuries from, **§ 4:12**
Anticipation of harm, **§ 4:10**
Appeal or review, **§ 15:57**
Assault and battery distinguished, **§ 4:89**
Attorneys, standard of care, **§ 4:62**
Automobiles
comparative fault, **§ 4:77**
poor visibility, **§ 4:60**
prima facie case, **§ 12:29**
school employees, **§ 4:39**
service of process and papers on nonresidents to recover for negligent operation of automobile, **§ 7:268, 7:269**
special relationships creating affirmative duties, **§ 4:52**
Avoidable consequences, comparative fault, **§ 4:76**
Breach of duty
prima facie case, **§ 4:2 to 4:5**
questions of fact, **§ 4:14**
Bullying, negligent supervision, **§ 4:41**
Burden of proof, prima facie case, **§ 4:2**
But for test, cause-in-fact, **§ 4:5, 4:66, 4:67**

NEGLIGENCE—Cont'd
Care
duty of care, **§ 4:1 to 4:52**
standard. Standard of care, below
Carriers of persons for reward, **§ 4:61**
Cause-in-fact
breach of duty, **§ 4:5**
establishing, **§ 4:65 to 4:70**
prima facie case, **§ 4:2, 4:5, 4:6**
tests for determining, generally, **§ 4:66 to 4:68**
Children. See index heading CHILDREN OR MINORS
Commercial provider of alcoholic beverages, **§ 4:32, 4:33**
Comparative fault. See index heading COMPARATIVE FAULT
Construction work, highway department guidelines, **§ 4:57**
Contracts, existence of duty, **§ 4:8**
Control
conduct of others, duty, **§ 4:11**
possessors and owners of land, duties owed by, **§ 4:27 to 4:29**
Corporate officers, duty owed by, **§ 4:23**
Custodian of inmate, duty of, **§ 4:16**
Custom in relevant community, standard of care, **§ 4:55**
Damages
burden of proof, **§ 4:2**
comparative fault, **§ 4:74 to 4:79**
emergency medical technician, liability limits, **§ 4:17**
emotional distress, negligent infliction of, **§ 4:86, 5:136**
independent damages claims, contributory negligence, **§ 5:208**
Day care centers, **§ 4:45**
Defenses, **§ 4:71 to 4:81**
Degree of care in discovery and avoidance of danger, comparative fault, **§ 4:75**
Discovery of danger, comparative fault and degree and standard of care in discovery and avoidance of danger, **§ 4:75**

NEGLIGENCE—Cont'd
Districts, duties of school districts, **§ 4:38 to 4:44**
Dogs, injuries from animals, **§ 4:12**
Duty
general treatment, **§ 4:1 to 4:52**
analysis, duty-risk, **§ 4:2, 4:6, 4:13**
breach. See Breach of duty, above
protection. See Protection duty, below
warning. See Warning duty, below
Emergencies
emergency medical technician, **§ 4:17, 4:18**
Good Samaritans, **§ 4:46 to 4:48**
sudden emergencies, **§ 4:77**
Emergency medical technician, **§ 4:17, 4:18**
Emergency vehicle drivers, **§ 4:22**
Emotional distress, negligent infliction of, **§ 4:82 to 4:87, 5:136**
Employment
duties owed by employers, **§ 4:24**
Federal Employers' Liability Act, comparative fault, **§ 4:79**
hiring, negligent, **§ 4:25**
schools, duties as to school employees, **§ 4:39, 4:42**
special relationships creating affirmative duties, **§ 4:52**
third parties, duty of possessors and owners of land to protect against harmful acts of, **§ 4:29**
EMT (emergency medical technician), **§ 4:17, 4:18**
Engineers, standard of care, **§ 4:62**
Entrustment, negligent, **§ 4:25**
Evidence
custom in relevant community, standard of care, **§ 4:55**
emotional distress, negligent infliction of, **§ 4:84**
prima facie case, **§ 4:2 to 4:6**
Existence of duty, determination of, **§ 4:7 to 4:13**
Fault
burden of proof, **§ 4:2**

NEGLIGENCE—Cont'd
Fault—Cont'd
comparative fault. See index heading COMPARATIVE FAULT
prima facie case, **§ 4:2, 4:4**
statutory duty and fault, **§ 4:9**
Federal Employers' Liability Act, comparative fault, **§ 4:79**
Firefighters, **§ 4:51**
Foreseeability
existence of duty, **§ 4:10, 4:13**
rescuers as foreseeable parties, duty of care owed to, **§ 4:15**
Good Samaritans, **§ 4:46 to 4:48**
Health care professionals
duty to protect third parties from patients, **§ 4:37**
psychiatric care professionals, **§ 4:35, 4:36**
Health care workers, Good Samaritans, **§ 4:48**
Highway department guidelines, standard of care, **§ 4:57**
Hiring, negligent, **§ 4:25**
Immunity
Good Samaritans, **§ 4:46 to 4:48**
minor, commercial provider of alcoholic beverages to, **§ 4:33**
statutory immunity defense, **§ 4:81**
Impaired physical faculties, persons with, **§ 4:64**
Imputed negligence
defense, **§ 4:80**
special relationships creating affirmative duties, **§ 4:52**
Independent damages claims, contributory negligence, **§ 5:208**
Infliction of emotional distress negligently, **§ 4:82 to 4:87, 5:136**
Inmate, duty of custodian of, **§ 4:16**
Instructions to jury, negligence per se, **§ 13:48**
Intoxicated person. Alcoholic beverages, above
Invitees, duties owed by possessors and owners of land, **§ 4:28**
Legal cause
breach of duty, **§ 4:5**

NEGLIGENCE—Cont'd
Legal cause—Cont'd
establishing, **§ 4:65, 4:69, 4:70**
prima facie case, **§ 4:5, 4:6**
standard of care, **§ 4:54**
Licensees, duties owed by possessors and owners of land, **§ 4:28**
Limitations
alcoholic beverage providers, liability, **§ 4:30**
emergency medical technician, liability, **§ 4:17, 4:18**
Good Samaritans, liability, **§ 4:47**
psychotherapist, limited duty to protect victims from threats of physical violence from patient, **§ 4:36**
school employees, limitation on tort actions against, **§ 4:39**
Mardi Gras, duty to particular plaintiffs, **§ 4:19**
Medical malpractice
comparison of medical malpractice and general negligence, **§ 4:294**
standard of care, **§ 4:59**
statute of limitations defense, **§ 4:73**
Medical negligence, sample cases
answers, plaintiff request for interrogatories to be answered by hospital defendant, **§ 17:12**
direct examination of plaintiff, **§ 17:14**
physicians, plaintiff request for production of documents by physician defendant, **§ 17:11**
Medical treatment, emergency medical technician, **§ 4:17, 4:18**
Mitigation of damages, comparative fault, **§ 4:76**
Multiple successive accidents, establishing cause, **§ 4:70**
Nurses, Good Samaritans, **§ 4:48**
Omissions, **§ 4:1 to 4:52**
Owners of land, duties owed by, **§ 4:27 to 4:29**
Particular defendants, determining duties owed by, **§ 4:21 to 4:52**

NEGLIGENCE—Cont'd
Particular plaintiffs, determining duty owed to, **§ 4:14 to 4:20**
Patients, health care professionals, **§ 4:35 to 4:37**
Personal liability, corporate officers, **§ 4:23**
Poor visibility, vehicles, **§ 4:60**
Possessors of land, duties owed by, **§ 4:27 to 4:29**
Premises
alcoholic beverage providers, duties of, **§ 4:30 to 4:33**
liability, **§ 4:178, 4:181, 4:185**
possessors and owners of land, duties owed by, **§ 4:27 to 4:29**
Prima facie case of negligence, **§ 4:2 to 4:6**
Privileges. See Immunity, above
Professionals
existence of duty, **§ 4:8**
rescuers as foreseeable parties, duty of care owed to, **§ 4:15**
standard of care, **§ 4:62**
Protection duty
general treatment, **§ 4:11**
breach of duty, **§ 4:2**
children, **§ 4:20**
health care professionals, duty to protect third parties from patients, **§ 4:37**
persons who create danger have duty to warn and protect endangered persons, **§ 4:49**
possessors and owners of land, protect against harmful acts of third parties, **§ 4:29**
psychotherapist, limited duty to protect victims from threats of physical violence from patient, **§ 4:36**
special relationships creating affirmative duties, **§ 4:52**
students, duty to protect students from harmful acts of third parties, **§ 4:42**
Providers of alcoholic beverages, duties of, **§ 4:30 to 4:33**

NEGLIGENCE—Cont'd
Psychiatric care professionals, **§ 4:35, 4:36**
Public utility, standard of care, **§ 4:58**
Questions of law and fact
breach of duty, **§ 4:14**
existence of duty, **§ 4:7, 4:14**
Reasonable anticipation of harm, **§ 4:10**
Regulations, existence of duty, **§ 4:8**
Rescuers
duty of care, generally, **§ 4:50**
foreseeable parties, duty of care owed to, **§ 4:15**
Schools
bullying, **§ 4:41**
districts, duties, **§ 4:38 to 4:44**
employees, duties by and as to school employees, **§ 4:39, 4:42**
sporting events, duty of school district as to, **§ 4:43**
students, **§ 4:38 to 4:44**
supervision of students, duty of schools as to, **§ 4:40, 4:41**
third parties, duty to protect students from harmful acts of, **§ 4:42**
Service of process and papers on nonresidents to recover for negligent operation of automobile, **§ 7:268, 7:269**
Social hosts, duties of providers of alcoholic beverages, **§ 4:31**
Specialists, standard of care, **§ 4:62**
Special relationships creating affirmative duties, **§ 4:52**
Sporting events, duty of school districts as to, **§ 4:43**
Standard of care
general treatment, **§ 4:53**
carriers of persons for reward, **§ 4:61**
children, **§ 4:63**
circumstances affecting standard of care, **§ 4:56 to 4:64**
comparative fault, discovery and avoidance of danger, **§ 4:75**

NEGLIGENCE—Cont'd
Standard of care—Cont'd
custom and practice in relevant community, **§ 4:55**
establishing standard of care, **§ 4:53 to 4:64**
highway department standards or guidelines, **§ 4:57**
impaired faculties, persons with, **§ 4:64**
medical malpractice, **§ 4:59**
professionals, **§ 4:62**
public utility, **§ 4:58**
specialists, **§ 4:62**
vehicles, poor visibility, **§ 4:60**
Status of person entering on land, **§ 4:28**
Statute of limitations, defenses, **§ 4:72, 4:73**
Statutes
alcoholic beverage providers, duties of, **§ 4:30 to 4:33**
duty and fault, **§ 4:9**
employers, duties owed by, **§ 4:24**
existence of duty, **§ 4:8**
Good Samaritans, **§ 4:46 to 4:48**
immunity defense, **§ 4:81**
Mardi Gras, duty to particular plaintiffs, **§ 4:19**
psychiatric care professionals, **§ 4:35, 4:36**
school employees, **§ 4:39**
Students, duties of school districts as to, **§ 4:38 to 4:44**
Substantial factor test, cause-in-fact, **§ 4:5, 4:66, 4:68**
Substantial relationship, legal cause requires, **§ 4:69**
Sudden emergencies, **§ 4:77**
Summary judgment, sufficient admission of negligence in pleadings, **§ 10:70**
Supervision of students, duty of schools as to, **§ 4:40, 4:41**
Teachers, students, **§ 4:40 to 4:42, 4:44**
Tests
but for test, cause-in-fact, **§ 4:5, 4:66, 4:67**

NEGLIGENCE—Cont'd
Tests—Cont'd
cause-in-fact, generally, **§ 4:66 to 4:68**
legal cause, **§ 4:5**
substantial factor test, cause-in-fact, **§ 4:5, 4:66, 4:68**
Theory of liability, generally, **§ 4:1 to 4:87**
Third parties
emotional distress, negligent infliction of, injury to another, **§ 4:85**
patients, duty of health care professionals to protect third parties from, **§ 4:37**
possessors and owners of land, duty to protect against harmful acts of third parties, **§ 4:29**
psychiatric care professionals, **§ 4:35, 4:36**
students, duty to protect students from harmful acts of third parties, **§ 4:42**
Threats, psychiatric care professionals, **§ 4:35, 4:36**
Trespassers, duties owed by possessors and owners of land, **§ 4:28**
Vehicles. See Automobiles, above
Volunteer firefighters, **§ 4:51**
Warning duty
general treatment, **§ 4:11**
health care professionals, **§ 4:37**
persons who create danger have duty to warn and protect endangered persons, **§ 4:49**
psychiatric care professionals, **§ 4:35, 4:36**
Whistleblowers, duties owed by employers, **§ 4:24**

NEGOTIATIONS
See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE

NERVOUSNESS
Damages, pain and suffering, **§ 5:102**

NET CONTINGENCY FEE AGREEMENT
Attorney-client relationship, bodily injury cases, **§ 2:129**

NEUROLOGICAL INJURIES
Damages, birth-related neurological injuries, **§ 5:25**

NEWER PRODUCTS
Product liability investigations, researching product history, **§ 3:76**

NEWLY DISCOVERED EVIDENCE
New trial, **§ 15:3 to 15:8**

NEWS MEDIA
Discovery, protective orders, **§ 8:230**
Expert witnesses, location and selection of experts, **§ 3:115**

NEW TRIAL
General treatment, **§ 15:1 to 15:28**
Admission of evidence, **§ 15:14**
Affidavits, **§ 15:23, 15:24**
Appeal, **§ 15:27**
Assignment, **§ 15:25, 15:26**
Comparative fault, **§ 15:16**
Competent newly discovered evidence, **§ 15:8**
Content and form of motions, **§ 15:22 to 15:24**
Contrary to law verdict, **§ 15:15**
Damages as excessive or inadequate, **§ 15:17**
Diligence, **§ 15:5**
Discretionary grounds, **§ 15:12 to 15:18**
Due diligence, **§ 15:5**
Entry of judgment, **§ 14:10**
Evidence
general treatment, **§ 15:26**
admission of evidence, **§ 15:14**
exclusion of evidence, **§ 15:14**
newly discovered evidence, **§ 15:3 to 15:8**
required evidence, **§ 15:4**
Excessive damages, **§ 15:17**
Exclusion of evidence, **§ 15:14**
Form and content of motions, **§ 15:22 to 15:24**
Grounds, **§ 15:2 to 15:10, 15:12 to 15:18**
Inadequate damages, **§ 15:17**

NEW TRIAL—Cont'd
Inconsistency in jury verdict form, **§ 15:11**
Instructions, manifest disregard of, **§ 15:10**
Interlocutory judgments, **§ 15:28**
Judgment notwithstanding the verdict, **§ 13:92, 15:31, 15:32**
Juror misconduct, **§ 15:9, 15:10**
Manifest disregard of instructions, **§ 15:10**
Material newly discovered evidence, **§ 15:8**
Misconduct
general treatment, **§ 15:13**
juror misconduct, **§ 15:9, 15:10**
Motion, generally, **§ 15:1 to 15:28**
Nature of motion, **§ 15:1**
Need for motion, **§ 15:20**
Newly discovered evidence, **§ 15:3 to 15:8**
Noncumulative nature, **§ 15:7**
Opposing affidavits, **§ 15:24**
Peremptory grounds for motion, **§ 15:2 to 15:10**
Pleadings, new trial application, **§ 7:183**
Posttrial motions, generally, **§ 15:1 to 15:28**
Presentation of motion, **§ 15:19 to 15:24**
Probability of different result, **§ 15:6**
Surprise, **§ 15:18**
Time for motion, **§ 15:21**
Verdict
contrary to law, **§ 15:15**
inconsistency in jury verdict form, **§ 15:11**
new trial motion joined with motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict, **§ 13:92**
Witness testimony, **§ 15:26**

NO ACTION CLAUSE
Collecting the judgment, **§ 16:3**

NOMINAL DAMAGES
Assault, **§ 4:108**

NONACTION
Dismissal for, **§ 7:8**

NONCOMPLIANCE
See index heading COMPLIANCE OR NONCOMPLIANCE

NONCONFORMITY
See index heading CONFORMITY OR NONCONFORMITY

NONJOINDER
Parties, **§ 7:92**

NONJURY CASE
See index heading SUBMITTING THE CASE

NON OBSTANTE VEREDICTO
See index heading JUDGMENT NOTWITHSTANDING THE VERDICT

NONPECUNIARY DAMAGES
See index heading DAMAGES

NONRESIDENTS
See index heading RESIDENTS OR NONRESIDENTS

NONSUIT
Filing suit, **§ 7:57**

NOTICE OR KNOWLEDGE
Appeal, notice of, **§ 15:74**
Arbitration pursuant to private agreements, **§ 9:30, 9:69**
Attorney-client relationship, unknown precluding specificity, **§ 2:113**
Challenging pleadings, knowledge of danger, **§ 7:303**
Collecting the judgment, **§ 16:11, 16:16**
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Entry of judgment, notice of judgment, **§ 14:8**
Expert witnesses, permissible when scientific, technical, or specialized knowledge required, **§ 12:154**
Filing suit, **§ 7:26**

NOTICE OR KNOWLEDGE —Cont'd
Intentional infliction of emotional distress, outrageous conduct based on knowledge of sensitivity or condition, **§ 4:147**
Jurisdiction, notice required, **§ 7:133**
Medical malpractice. See index heading MEDICAL MALPRACTICE
Personal knowledge. See index heading PERSONAL KNOWLEDGE
Pleadings, notice of, **§ 7:159**
Prelitigation investigation and analysis. See index heading PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS
Premises liability, **§ 4:177**
Products liability. See index heading PRODUCTS LIABILITY
Settlement and compromise, knowledge of details, **§ 6:66**
Trial, notice to attorneys, **§ 11:5**

NUISANCES
Premises liability, **§ 4:181, 4:187 to 4:190**
Settlement and compromise, offer to settle for nuisance value, **§ 6:78**

NUMBER
See index heading AMOUNT

NURSES
Expert witnesses, testimony by nurse, **§ 12:173**
Negligence, Good Samaritans, **§ 4:48**
Parties, **§ 7:86**

OATH
Discovery, **§ 8:145**

OBJECTIONS
Appeal or review, preservation of objections, **§ 15:68**
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Evidence
general treatment, **§ 12:88 to 12:97**
admissibility in part or for certain purposes, **§ 12:93**
appeal, **§ 12:92**

OBJECTIONS—Cont'd
Evidence—Cont'd
continuing objection to line of questions, **§ 12:97**
failure to object as waiver, **§ 12:90**
grounds for objection, **§ 12:91 to 12:96**
need to object, **§ 12:89, 12:90**
pleadings, proof not within issues raised by, **§ 12:94 to 12:96**
waiver, failure to object as, **§ 12:90**
Examination of witnesses. See index heading EXAMINATION OF WITNESSES
Expert witnesses, **§ 12:174**
Final argument, **§ 13:28 to 13:35**
Instructions to jury. See index heading INSTRUCTIONS TO JURY
Jurisdiction. See index heading JURISDICTION
Opening statements, **§ 11:90**
Selecting the jury, objections to improper questions, **§ 11:69**
Verdict, **§ 13:79**

OBVIOUSNESS
Products liability, defense, **§ 4:252**
Rebuttal, obvious danger, **§ 12:56**

OFFERS
Evidence
compromise, offer of, **§ 12:86**
content of offer of proof, **§ 12:106**
necessity of offer of proof, **§ 12:105**
procedure for offer of proof, **§ 12:107**
proof, offer of, **§ 12:103 to 12:107**
refusal to permit offer of proof, **§ 12:104**
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE

OFFICERS
Law enforcement officers. See index heading POLICE
Negligence, corporate officers, **§ 4:23**
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, follow-up interview with

OFFICERS—Cont'd
investigating officer, **§ 3:41**
Pretrial practice and procedure, public officer or entity, **§ 10:45**

OFFICIAL DOCUMENTS OR ACTS
Pleadings, **§ 7:169**
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, official investigation reports, **§ 3:39 to 3:41**

OLDER PRODUCTS
Product liability investigations, product history, **§ 3:77, 3:78**

OMISSIONS
Negligence, **§ 4:1 to 4:52**
Verdict, omission as waiver of jury trial, **§ 13:78**

OPENING STATEMENTS
General treatment, **§ 11:85 to 11:116**
Admissible evidence, **§ 11:116**
Attorney-client relationship, thoughts for opening statement, **§ 2:215**
Charts, **§ 11:113**
Communications, effective, **§ 11:103 to 11:116**
Comparative fault defense, **§ 11:93**
Contents, **§ 11:91 to 11:102**
Control by court, **§ 11:89, 11:90**
Damages, discussion of, **§ 11:101, 11:102**
Defenses, **§ 11:93**
Demonstrative aid, practice using, **§ 11:114**
Description
damages, **§ 11:102**
physical problems caused by injury, **§ 11:99**
Diagrams, **§ 11:113**
Distracting conduct, **§ 11:109**
Effective communications, tips regarding, **§ 11:103 to 11:116**
Evidence
effect of law on, **§ 11:96**
limitations, must be admissible evidence, **§ 11:116**
what evidence will show, **§ 11:92**
Eye contact, **§ 11:109**

OPENING STATEMENTS—Cont'd
Insurance, propriety of mentioning, **§ 11:97**
Limitations, **§ 11:116**
Malpractice, medical malpractice cases, **§ 11:95**
Medical malpractice cases, **§ 11:95**
Models, **§ 11:113**
Nature, **§ 11:87, 11:88**
Objections, **§ 11:90**
Order of presentation, **§ 11:86**
Personal appearance, **§ 11:105**
Physical problems caused by injury, description of, **§ 11:99**
Position of counsel during opening, **§ 11:107**
Posture, **§ 11:106**
Pre-existing medical conditions, **§ 11:100**
Pretrial practice and procedure, outline of opening statement, **§ 10:133**
Product liability cases, **§ 11:95**
Purpose, **§ 11:87, 11:88**
Rapport, establishment of, **§ 11:88**
Right of each party, **§ 11:85**
Self-confidence, manifestation of, **§ 11:110**
Speaking ability, **§ 11:106**
Style
communication style, **§ 11:108**
presentation, tips regarding style of, **§ 11:103 to 11:116**
Technical matters, explanation of, **§ 11:94, 11:95**
Time for presenting, **§ 11:86**
Tips regarding effective communications and presentation style, **§ 11:103 to 11:116**
Videotape, practice opening, **§ 11:115**

OPINIONS
Arbitrator's opinion, hearing, **§ 9:54**
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Expert witnesses, **§ 12:176 to 12:178, 12:185**
Products liability, **§ 4:281, 4:282**

OPPRESSION
Settlement and compromise, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:26**

ORAL MATTERS
See index heading PAROL MATTERS

ORDER OF TRIAL
Bifurcated trial, **§ 12:5 to 12:9**
Burden of proof, **§ 12:2**
Damages, severance, **§ 12:6, 12:7**
Determination of matters to be tried first, **§ 12:1 to 12:4**
Discretion of court, **§ 12:3, 12:9**
Evidence
general treatment, **§ 12:1 to 12:9**
bifurcated trial, **§ 12:5 to 12:9**
burden of proof, **§ 12:2**
damages, severance, **§ 12:6, 12:7**
discretion of court, **§ 12:3, 12:9**
motion to sever, **§ 12:8**
multiparty case, order of presentation, **§ 12:4**
severance of issues, **§ 12:5 to 12:9**
Motion to sever, **§ 12:8**
Multiparty case, order of presentation, **§ 12:4**
Severance of issues, **§ 12:5 to 12:9**
Third party defendants, order of presentation, **§ 12:4**

ORDER OR SEQUENCE
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Examination of witnesses, order of presenting witnesses, **§ 12:118 to 12:121**
Final argument, **§ 13:17, 13:18**
Initial client contact and interview, sequence of events, **§ 2:16**
Opening statements, order of presentation, **§ 11:86**
Trial. See index heading ORDER OF TRIAL

ORDERS
Appeal and review, **§ 15:71 to 15:77**
Arbitration, appealable orders, **§ 9:72 to 9:77**
Collecting the judgment, **§ 16:22**

ORDERS—Cont'd
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Examination of witnesses, violation of exclusion order, **§ 12:121**
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, temporary restraining order in product liability investigations, **§ 3:72**
Pretrial practice and procedure, **§ 10:26 to 10:30, 10:96 to 10:98**
Sample cases. See index heading SAMPLE CASES
Settlement and compromise, orders of court, **§ 6:172**

OUTRAGEOUS CONDUCT
Intentional infliction of emotional distress, **§ 4:144, 4:146 to 4:148, 4:153**

OVERSTATING FACTS
Settlement and compromise, avoidance of overstating facts, **§ 6:68**

OWNERSHIP
See index heading TITLE AND OWNERSHIP

PAIN AND SUFFERING
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES
Expert witnesses, **§ 3:103, 12:166, 12:167**
Final argument, **§ 13:25**
Independent damages claims, **§ 5:193, 5:221 to 5:224**
Mental pain and suffering. See index heading MENTAL PAIN AND SUFFERING
Selecting the jury, **§ 11:66**

PARAGRAPHS
Pleadings, **§ 7:157**

PARENTS
Independent damages claims. See index heading INDEPENDENT DAMAGES CLAIMS
Negligence, duty of protection, **§ 4:20**

PAROL MATTERS
Discovery, depositions on oral examination, **§ 8:123 to 8:134**
Mediation, oral communications, **§ 9:90 to 9:92**
Medical malpractice, oral assurances, **§ 4:305**
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, oral versus written witness statements, **§ 3:51 to 3:55**

PARTIAL MATTERS
Instructions to jury, correct only in part, **§ 13:59**
Objections to evidence, admissibility in part, **§ 12:93**
Summary judgment, **§ 10:76, 10:77**

PARTIES
General treatment, **§ 7:59 to 7:120**
Adverse parties or witnesses. See index heading ADVERSE PARTIES OR WITNESSES
Agent, necessity of indicating status as, **§ 7:63**
All or part of claim, necessity of liability for, **§ 7:110**
Anesthetist, **§ 7:85**
Arbitration pursuant to private agreements, hearing, **§ 9:52**
Capacity or incapacity
legal capacity or status of defendant, failure to designate, **§ 7:69 to 7:71**
sue or be sued, **§ 7:62**
waiver of capacity, **§ 7:70**
Chain of distribution, **§ 7:105**
Citations, service of, **§ 7:102**
Class actions. See index heading CLASS ACTIONS
Continuances, unavailability of party, **§ 11:17**
Contribution of defendants, **§ 7:106**
Curatorship, **§ 7:71**
"Deep pockets" as consideration, **§ 7:99**
Defendants
general treatment, **§ 7:67 to 7:79**
exactitude, necessity of naming parties with, **§ 7:68**

PARTIES—Cont'd
Defendants—Cont'd
legal capacity of status of defendant, failure to designate, **§ 7:69 to 7:71**
medical malpractice, **§ 7:75**
person causing injury, **§ 7:73**
potential parties
general treatment, **§ 7:72 to 7:79**
medical malpractice, **§ 7:75**
person causing injury, **§ 7:73**
premises liability, **§ 7:79**
products liability, **§ 7:76 to 7:78**
premises liability, **§ 7:79**
products liability, **§ 7:76 to 7:78**
Designation. See Names or naming, below
Directed verdicts in relation to claims of third parties, **§ 7:111**
Distribution, chain of, **§ 7:105**
Employers and employees, **§ 7:83, 7:107**
Evaluation of the case, standing to seek disqualification for conflicts of interest, **§ 2:103**
Exactitude, necessity of naming parties defendant with, **§ 7:68**
Filing suit, generally, **§ 7:59 to 7:120**
Incidental demand, parties to, **§ 7:61**
Insurer or insured as necessary party, **§ 7:94**
Intervention, **§ 7:113 to 7:116**
Joinder of parties. See index heading JOINDER OF PARTIES
Jurisdiction, **§ 7:88**
Legal capacity or status of defendant, failure to designate, **§ 7:69 to 7:71**
Malpractice, medical malpractice, **§ 7:75, 7:84 to 7:87**
Manufacturers, products liability, **§ 7:77, 7:82**
Medical malpractice, **§ 7:75, 7:84 to 7:87**
Misjoinder, **§ 7:91**
Multiple parties. See index heading MULTIPLE PARTIES

PARTIES—Cont'd
Names or naming
exactitude, necessity of naming parties defendant with, **§ 7:68**
legal capacity or status of defendant, failure to designate, **§ 7:69 to 7:71**
variance in name, effect of, **§ 7:64**
Necessary parties
insurer or insured as, **§ 7:94**
joinder of parties, **§ 7:93 to 7:95**
Nonjoinder, **§ 7:91**
Nurses, **§ 7:86**
Permissive joinder of parties, **§ 7:97 to 7:100**
Physicians, referring physician, **§ 7:87**
Pleadings. See index heading PLEADINGS
Potential parties, **§ 7:72 to 7:79**
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, obtaining information on parties, **§ 3:42**
Premises liability, **§ 7:79**
Prescription, **§ 7:116**
Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE
Prevailing parties. See index heading PREVAILING PARTIES
Products liability. See index heading PRODUCTS LIABILITY
Real party in interest, **§ 7:60, 7:61**
Referring physician, **§ 7:87**
Representative, necessity of indicating status as, **§ 7:63**
Selecting the jury. See index heading SELECTING THE JURY
Sellers, **§ 7:78, 7:82**
Service of citation and pleadings, **§ 7:102**
Standing
general treatment, **§ 7:65**
evaluation of the case, standing to seek disqualification conflicts of interest, **§ 2:103**
subrogation claims, **§ 7:66**
State as third-party defendant, **§ 7:109**

PARTIES—Cont'd
Subrogation claims, standing, **§ 7:66**
Sue or be sued, capacity, **§ 7:62**
Third parties. See index heading THIRD PARTIES
Variance in name, effect of, **§ 7:64**
Verdicts, directed verdicts in relation to claims of third parties, **§ 7:111**
Waiver of capacity, **§ 7:70**
Wrongful death and survival actions. See index heading WRONGFUL DEATH AND SURVIVAL

PARTNERSHIPS
Pleadings, **§ 7:203**

PATIENTS
Negligence, health care professionals, **§ 4:35 to 4:37**
Selecting the jury, patient of same doctor or hospital, **§ 11:62**

PATTERN
Relevancy of evidence, **§ 12:75**

PAYMENTS
Attorney-client relationship. See index heading ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP
Collecting the judgment, inability of one to pay, **§ 16:35**
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES
Interest on judgment, **§ 14:31, 14:32**
Lump-sum payments. See index heading LUMP-SUM PAYMENTS
Mediation, payment of costs, **§ 9:89**
Pretrial practice and procedure, payment of witnesses fees and expenses, **§ 10:103**
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE

PAY STUBS
Prima facie case, proof of lost earnings, **§ 12:39**

PEDESTRIAN/POLICE CAR COLLISION
Order to preserve evidence in pedestrian/police car collision, **§ 17:24**

PEDESTRIAN/POLICE CAR COLLISION—Cont'd
Petition for wrongful death and survival action, pedestrian-police car collision, **§ 17:22**

PENALTIES
See index heading SANCTIONS OR PENALTIES

PENDING ACTIONS
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Expert witnesses, correspondence with expert while case pending, **§ 3:134**
Filing suit, pending litigation, **§ 7:42**
Selecting the jury, similar suit pending, **§ 11:65**

PERCENTAGES
Attorney-client relationship. See index heading ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP
Settlement and compromise, structured settlements, **§ 6:150**

PERCEPTION
Examination of witnesses, testing witness' ability to perceive, **§ 12:129**

PEREMPTORY CHALLENGES
Selecting the jury, **§ 11:74 to 11:80**

PEREMPTORY CONTINUANCES
Trial, **§ 11:10**

PEREMPTORY EXCEPTION
Challenging pleadings, **§ 7:283**

PEREMPTORY GROUNDS
New trial motion, **§ 15:2 to 15:10**

PERFORMANCE OF WORK
Attorney-client relationship, **§ 2:112 to 2:116, 2:236**

PERIODIC PAYMENTS
Settlement and compromise, structured settlements, **§ 6:136 to 6:141, 6:151**

PERMISSION
See index heading CONSENT OR APPROVAL

PER SE NEGLIGENCE
Instructions to jury, **§ 13:48**

PER SE UNREASONABLY DANGEROUS PRODUCT
Products liability, **§ 4:215**

PERSONAL APPEARANCE
Opening statements, **§ 11:105**

PERSONALITY
Evaluation of the case, personality of claimant, **§ 2:72**

PERSONAL JURISDICTION
General treatment, **§ 7:128 to 7:133**

PERSONAL KNOWLEDGE
Examination of witnesses, establishing that witness has personal knowledge, **§ 12:128**

PERSONAL LIABILITY
Negligence, corporate officers, **§ 4:23**

PERSONAL PROPERTY
Conversion. See index heading CONVERSION
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES

PERSONNEL FILE
Discovery, personnel file disclosure, **§ 8:212**

PETITIONS
Discovery, **§ 8:109 to 8:113**
Pleadings. See index heading PLEADINGS
Pretrial practice and procedure, **§ 10:31**
Sample cases. See index heading SAMPLE CASES
Service of process and papers, form of citation including petition, **§ 7:246**

PHOTOGRAPHS
Discovery, surveillance photos, **§ 8:67**

PHOTOGRAPHS—Cont'd
Prelitigation investigation and analysis. See index heading PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS
Real or demonstrative evidence. See index heading REAL OR DEMONSTRATIVE EVIDENCE

PHRASES AND WORDS
See index heading WORDS AND PHRASES

PHYSICAL EVIDENCE
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, **§ 3:35 to 3:38**

PHYSICAL EXAMINATIONS
Discovery, **§ 8:98, 8:190 to 8:195**

PHYSICAL IMPACT REQUIREMENT
Damages, **§ 5:101**

PHYSICIANS AND SURGEONS
Attorney-client relationship, selection of physician, **§ 2:173**
Collecting the judgment, multiple defendants, **§ 16:31**
Damages, physician's testimony, **§ 5:44**
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Examination of witnesses, accommodation of physicians, **§ 12:119**
Expert witnesses, selecting emergency room physicians as expert witnesses, **§ 3:120**
Initial client contact and interview, advising client to visit doctor immediately, **§ 2:15**
Medical malpractice. See index heading MEDICAL MALPRACTICE
Parties, referring physician, **§ 7:87**
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, speaking with treating physician, **§ 3:13 to 3:16**
Selecting the jury, patient of same doctor or hospital, **§ 11:62**
Service of process and papers on doctor, **§ 7:259**
Statutes of repose, **§ 7:4**

PHYSICIANS AND SURGEONS —Cont'd
Treating physician. See index heading TREATING PHYSICIAN

PICTURES
See index heading PHOTOGRAPHS

PIECEMEAL SETTLEMENTS
See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE

PILOT MEDIATION PROGRAM
General treatment, **§ 9:10**

PLACE OR LOCATION
Discovery, place of deposition, **§ 8:128 to 8:130**
Expert witnesses, **§ 3:105 to 3:127, 12:169**
Medical malpractice, locality or place of practice, **§ 4:299**
Negligence, duties of school districts as to students not on school property, **§ 4:44**
Opening statements, position of counsel during opening, **§ 11:107**
Pleadings, **§ 7:171**
Prelitigation investigation and analysis. See index heading PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS
Premises liability, construction site, **§ 4:190**
Selecting the jury, familiarity with premises, **§ 11:61**
Service of process and papers. See index heading SERVICE OF PROCESS AND PAPERS
Venue. See index heading VENUE

PLAINTIFF PROFILE FORM
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, **§ 3:144**

PLAN
Discovery plan, creation of, **§ 8:73 to 8:106**

PLANNED MANAGEMENT
Sample cases, order authorizing planned management of settlement, **§ 17:49**

PLEADINGS
General treatment, **§ 7:148 to 7:243**
Accrual of cause of action, medical malpractice, **§ 7:27**
Acquired actions after pleading, **§ 7:241**
Additional parties, **§ 7:240, 7:243**
Admission of fact in pleadings, **§ 7:163**
Adoption by reference, **§ 7:155**
Affirmative defenses, **§ 7:165, 7:233**
Allegations, generally, **§ 7:208 to 7:222**
Allowed pleadings, **§ 7:149 to 7:152**
Alternative
defenses, **§ 7:233**
pleading in alternative, **§ 7:158 to 7:161**
relief, petitions, **§ 7:226**
Ambiguous designation of defendant, **§ 7:201**
Answer
general treatment, **§ 7:228 to 7:233**
for detailed treatment see index heading ANSWER [PLEADING]
Arbitration and mediation, affirmative defense, **§ 9:12**
Attorneys
filing petition by out-of-state attorney, **§ 7:225**
malpractice, **§ 7:214**
setting up pleadings file in complex case, attorney-client relationship, **§ 2:208**
Authority to sue, **§ 7:166**
Avoidance, **§ 7:165**
Capacity
representatives, persons acting in representative capacity, **§ 7:205**
sue or be sued, **§ 7:166**
Caption, **§ 7:154**
Cause of action
accrual of cause of action, medical malpractice, **§ 7:27**
files or filing, **§ 7:56**
splitting of, **§ 7:176**

PLEADINGS—Cont'd
Challenging pleadings. See index heading CHALLENGING PLEADINGS
Chance of survival, loss of, **§ 7:216**
Comparative fault, **§ 7:212**
Complaints. See index heading COMPLAINTS
Condition of mind, **§ 7:167**
Conditions precedent, **§ 7:168**
Conforming pleadings to proof, objections to evidence, **§ 12:95**
Consent, lack of, **§ 7:218**
Construction or interpretation
general treatment, **§ 7:152**
allegations in petition, **§ 7:221**
Contents. See Form and content, below
Contribution, **§ 7:239**
Corporations, **§ 7:202**
Counterclaims. See index heading COUNTERCLAIMS
Crossclaims. See index heading CROSSCLAIMS
Cumulation, **§ 7:177 to 7:180**
Damages, **§ 7:213**
Decisions, **§ 7:170**
Default and default judgment, **§ 7:310**
Defenses
affirmative defenses, **§ 7:165, 7:233**
alternative defenses, **§ 7:233**
answer, **§ 7:232, 7:233**
challenging pleadings, **§ 7:293 to 7:306**
form and content, **§ 7:161**
Demands
jury trial demand, **§ 7:191 to 7:195**
monetary relief, **§ 7:160**
reconventional demands, **§ 7:235 to 7:241**
Denials, **§ 7:161, 7:233**
Designation. See Names or naming, below
Diagnosis failure, **§ 7:217**
Disciplinary actions, **§ 7:187 to 7:190**
Emotional distress, negligent infliction of, **§ 7:210**

PLEADINGS—Cont'd
Evidence
admissions in pleadings, using, **§ 12:108 to 12:112**
presentation of evidence, **§ 12:94 to 12:96**
statements in pleadings, evidentiary effect of, **§ 7:162, 7:163**
Exhibits, **§ 7:156**
Files or filing
general treatment, **§ 7:148 to 7:243**
cause of action, **§ 7:56**
good faith filing requirement, **§ 7:186**
out-of-state attorney, filing petition by, **§ 7:225**
petitions, **§ 7:207, 7:225**
Foreign state or country, filing petition by out-of-state attorney, **§ 7:225**
Form and content
general treatment, **§ 7:153 to 7:163**
admissions of facts in pleadings, **§ 7:163**
adoption by reference, **§ 7:155**
alternative, pleading in, **§ 7:158 to 7:161**
answer, **§ 7:230**
caption, **§ 7:154**
defenses, **§ 7:161**
demand for monetary relief, **§ 7:160**
denials, **§ 7:161**
evidentiary effect of statements, **§ 7:162, 7:163**
exhibits, **§ 7:156**
fact theories of pleading, **§ 7:159**
names of parties, **§ 7:154**
notice of pleading, **§ 7:159**
paragraphs, **§ 7:157**
petitions, **§ 7:198**
statements in pleadings, **§ 7:158 to 7:163**
Forms
reconventional demands, **§ 7:236**
sample petition, **§ 7:227**
Fraud, **§ 7:167**

PLEADINGS—Cont'd
General pleading considerations, **§ 7:148 to 7:152**
Good faith filing requirement, **§ 7:186**
Hearings, **§ 7:188**
Identification of parties, **§ 7:200**
Improper pleading designation, **§ 7:151**
Indecent material, **§ 7:190**
Indemnity, **§ 7:239**
Initial client contact and interview, **§ 2:4**
Instructions to jury, effect of admission of fact, **§ 7:163**
Interpretation. See Construction or interpretation, above
John Doe pleading, **§ 7:206**
Joinder of claims
general treatment, **§ 7:175 to 7:181**
cumulation, **§ 7:177 to 7:180**
effect of improper cumulation, **§ 7:179, 7:180**
improper cumulation, **§ 7:179, 7:180**
plural plaintiffs against plural defendants, cumulation by, **§ 7:178**
separate trials, **§ 7:181**
single plaintiff against single defendant, cumulation by, **§ 7:177**
splitting cause of action, **§ 7:176**
Joint ventures, designation in petition, **§ 7:203**
Judgments
general treatment, **§ 7:170**
challenging pleadings, motion for judgment on the pleadings, **§ 7:291**
default and default judgment, **§ 7:310**
summary judgment, sufficient admission of negligence, **§ 10:70**
Jury and jury trial
demand for jury trial, **§ 7:191 to 7:195**

PLEADINGS—Cont'd
Jury and jury trial—Cont'd
instructions to jury, **§ 7:163**
manner of waiver of jury trial, **§ 7:195**
waiver of jury trial, **§ 7:194, 7:195**
withdrawal of demand for jury trial, **§ 7:193**
Legal malpractice, **§ 7:214**
Libel and slander
general treatment, **§ 7:173**
petition, libel in, **§ 7:238**
Malpractice
legal malpractice, **§ 7:214**
medical malpractice. See Medical malpractice, below
Manner of waiver of jury trial, **§ 7:195**
Maturing actions after pleading, **§ 7:241**
Medical malpractice
accrual of cause of action, **§ 7:27**
allegations, generally, **§ 7:215**
failure to diagnose, allegations, **§ 7:217**
lack of consent, allegations, **§ 7:218**
loss of chance of survival, allegations, **§ 7:216**
prescription, allegations, **§ 7:219**
products liability, allegations, **§ 7:220**
Misdesignation of reconvention, **§ 7:237**
Mistake or error, **§ 7:167**
Monetary relief, demand for, **§ 7:160**
Names or naming
ambiguous designation of defendant, **§ 7:201**
identification of parties, **§ 7:200**
improper pleading designation, **§ 7:151**
parties, names of, **§ 7:154**
petitions, designation of parties, **§ 7:199 to 7:206**
reconvention, misdesignation of, **§ 7:237**
Negligence, generally, **§ 7:209**
New trial application, **§ 7:183**

PLEADINGS—Cont'd
Notice of pleading, **§ 7:159**
Official documents or acts, **§ 7:169**
Out-of-state attorney, filing petition by, **§ 7:225**
Paragraphs, **§ 7:157**
Parties
additional parties, **§ 7:240, 7:243**
designation of parties, petitions, **§ 7:199 to 7:206**
names of parties, **§ 7:154**
service of, **§ 7:102**
Partnerships, **§ 7:203**
Petitions
general treatment, **§ 7:196 to 7:227**
allegations, **§ 7:208 to 7:222**
alternative relief, **§ 7:226**
construction of allegations, **§ 7:221**
designation of parties, **§ 7:199 to 7:206**
filing, **§ 7:207, 7:225**
libel in petition, **§ 7:238**
out-of-state attorney, filing by, **§ 7:225**
pretrial practice and procedure, **§ 10:31**
sample petition, **§ 7:227**
striking of petition, **§ 7:223, 7:224**
sufficiency of allegations in, **§ 7:222**
Place or location, **§ 7:171**
Prayer for relief, **§ 7:174**
Pretrial practice and procedure
general treatment, **§ 10:10**
amendment of, generally, **§ 10:22 to 10:31**
change of theories, **§ 10:28**
defenses, proper pleading, **§ 10:18**
discovery, review of pleadings in light of information obtained through, **§ 10:19 to 10:21**
distinction from amended pleadings, **§ 10:34**
filing original pleading, occurrences after, **§ 10:32 to 10:34**
final review of pleadings, **§ 10:17 to 10:34**
petition, amendment of, **§ 10:31**

PLEADINGS—Cont'd
Pretrial practice and procedure —Cont'd
supplemental pleading, need for, **§ 10:33**
Products liability, **§ 7:220**
Reconventional demands, **§ 7:235 to 7:241**
Records. See Files or filing, above
Reference, adoption by, **§ 7:155**
Reply, **§ 7:234**
Representatives, persons acting in representative capacity, **§ 7:205**
Responsive pleadings, **§ 7:164**
Rulings, **§ 7:170**
Sample petition, **§ 7:227**
Sanctions, **§ 7:187 to 7:190**
Scandalous material, **§ 7:190**
Separate trials, **§ 7:181**
Signing of pleadings, **§ 7:184 to 7:190**
Slander. See Libel and slander, above
Sole proprietor, **§ 7:204**
Special damage, items of, **§ 7:172**
Special matters, **§ 7:165 to 7:174**
Splitting cause of action, **§ 7:176**
Statements in pleadings, **§ 7:158 to 7:163**
Statute of limitations. See index heading STATUTE OF LIMITATIONS
Statutory violations, **§ 7:211**
Striking of petition, **§ 7:223, 7:224**
Submitting the case, role of court and jury, **§ 13:3**
Sue or be sued, **§ 7:166**
Sufficiency of allegations in petition, **§ 7:222**
Summary judgment, sufficient admission of negligence, **§ 10:70**
Summary proceedings, **§ 7:150**
Theories of pleading, **§ 7:159**
Time or date
general treatment, **§ 7:171**
answer, time for, **§ 7:229**
conditions precedent, **§ 7:168**
demand for jury trial, **§ 7:192**
maturing actions after pleading, **§ 7:241**

PLEADINGS—Cont'd
Time or date—Cont'd
sanction, time for, **§ 7:189**
striking of petition, **§ 7:224**
Trial
jury trial. See Jury and jury trial, above
separate trials, **§ 7:181**
Unsigned pleadings, **§ 7:185**
Verification, **§ 7:182, 7:183**
Violations
signing of pleadings, **§ 7:190**
statutory violations, petition allegations, **§ 7:211**
Waiver of jury trial, **§ 7:194, 7:195**
Withdrawal of demand for jury trial, **§ 7:193**

POLICE
Battery, excessive force in making arrest, **§ 4:117**
Cars. See index heading PEDESTRIAN/POLICE CAR COLLISION
False imprisonment, **§ 4:133**
Initial client contact and interview. verification of police reports, **§ 2:44**
Prelitigation investigations and analysis. See index heading PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS

POLLING OF JURY
Verdict, **§ 13:85, 13:86**

POLYGRAPH TESTS
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, **§ 3:67**

PONDS
Premises liability, attractive nuisance, **§ 4:189**

POSSESSION
Conversion. See index heading CONVERSION
Negligence, possessors of land, **§ 4:27 to 4:29**

POSTPONEMENT
Statute of limitations, **§ 7:33 to 7:46**

POSTTRIAL MOTIONS
General treatment, **§ 1:15, 15:1 to 15:45**
Judgment notwithstanding the verdict. See index heading JUDGMENT NOTWITHSTANDING THE VERDICT
New trial. See index heading NEW TRIAL
Non obstante veredicto judgment. See index heading JUDGMENT NOTWITHSTANDING THE VERDICT

POSTURE
Opening statements, **§ 11:106**

POTENTIAL
Appeal or review, potential costs and delays, **§ 15:69**
Arbitration and mediation. See index heading ARBITRATION AND MEDIATION
Attorney-client relationship, confidentiality and communicating with potential witnesses, **§ 2:164**
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES
Evaluation of the case. See index heading EVALUATION OF THE CASE
Expert witnesses
identification of, **§ 3:106 to 3:117**
information to provide potential expert on initial contact, **§ 3:129**
initial contact with potential expert, **§ 3:128 to 3:130**
Initial client contact and interview, potential liability on part of insurer, **§ 2:50**
Parties, **§ 7:72 to 7:79**
Prelitigation investigation and analysis. See index heading PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS

POWER
See index heading AUTHORITY AND AUTHORIZATION

PRACTICAL JOKE
Battery, **§ 4:116**

PRAYER FOR RELIEF
Pleadings, **§ 7:174**

PRECAUTIONS
Initial client contact and interview, precautionary steps to preserve evidence, **§ 2:17 to 2:19**
Prelitigation investigation and analysis. See index heading PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS

PRECLUSION
Punitive damages, **§ 5:159**

PRECONCEIVED VIEW ON PROPRIETY OF PUNITIVE DAMAGES
Selecting the jury, **§ 11:66**

PRE-EMPTION
Arbitration and mediation, Federal Arbitration Act, **§ 9:8**
Products liability, defense, **§ 4:253**
Statutes of repose. See index heading STATUTES OF REPOSE

PRE-EXISTING CONDITION
Damages, pre-existing injury, **§ 5:52**
Opening statements, pre-existing medical conditions, **§ 11:100**
Rebuttal, **§ 12:59**

PREGNANCY
See index heading MEDICAL MALPRACTICE

PREJUDICE
Arbitration and mediation, **§ 9:49**
Instructions to jury, prejudicial error, **§ 13:60**
Pretrial practice and procedure, **§ 10:40**
Selecting the jury, prior prejudices, **§ 11:57 to 11:67**

PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS
General treatment, **§ 1:5, 3:1 to 3:91**
Accident scene. See Scene of accident, below

PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS—Cont'd
Advantages, taking advantage of results in other product liability cases, **§ 3:82**
Adverse parties or witnesses
notice of claim to adverse party, **§ 3:142**
statements, obtaining, **§ 3:48, 3:50**
Advising plaintiff to keep personal records, **§ 3:17**
Ascertain or ascertaining
existence and extent of insurance coverage, **§ 3:19 to 3:21**
scope of investigation, **§ 3:30**
Attorneys
general treatment, **§ 3:1 to 3:91**
conducting investigation, **§ 3:7 to 3:21**
Causes of action, obtaining information on, **§ 3:42**
Change of design, product liability investigations, **§ 3:79**
Checklists, locating missing persons checklist, **§ 3:140**
Claims and claimants
informal investigation to facilitate effective prosecution or defense of claim, **§ 3:2 to 3:4**
product liability investigations, identification of other claimants, **§ 3:84**
Client as investigator, **§ 3:29**
Commencement of investigation, **§ 3:5**
Compliance with industrial standards, product liability investigations, **§ 3:88 to 3:90**
Compulsory matters, product liability investigations, **§ 3:73**
Conducting investigation, **§ 3:6 to 3:29**
Conflict of interest
informal investigation, **§ 3:4**
professional investigators, use of, **§ 3:23 to 3:25**
Contemplation of thorough examination of treating physician by defense, **§ 3:14**

PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS—Cont'd
Corporate employees, obtaining witness statements from, **§ 3:49**
Costs and expenses, professional investigators, **§ 3:28**
Counsel. See Attorneys, above
Custody and custodians
notice to custodian, obtaining and preserving evidence, **§ 3:36**
product liability investigations, custody of defendant, **§ 3:71 to 3:73**
Damages
determine ability of prospective defendants to respond in damages, **§ 3:19 to 3:21**
informal investigation, **§ 3:4**
Date. See Time or date, below
Deadlines, professional investigators, **§ 3:28**
Defense of claim
contemplation of thorough examination of treating physician by defense, **§ 3:14**
informal investigation to facilitate effective, **§ 3:2 to 3:4**
Description or identification
first notice. See First notice, below
identification of statement, information to elicit by witness statement, **§ 3:57**
injuries observed, information to elicit by witness statement, **§ 3:63**
product liability investigations, identification of other claimants, **§ 3:84**
property damage observed, information to elicit by witness statement, **§ 3:63**
scene of accident, information to elicit by witness statement, **§ 3:59**
surrounding conditions, information to elicit by witness statement as to description of surrounding conditions, **§ 3:62**

PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS—Cont'd
Description or identification—Cont'd
witness, eliciting identification of witness when taking statement, **§ 3:58**
Design changes, product liability investigations, **§ 3:79**
Destruction of product, product liability investigations, **§ 3:70**
Diagram of accident scene, **§ 3:11, 3:33**
Discovery to compel production, product liability investigations, **§ 3:73**
Employment
corporate employees, obtaining witness statements from, **§ 3:49**
records of employment, obtain and examine, **§ 3:44, 3:45**
Evidence
diagrams and surveys of accident scene, **§ 3:33**
physical evidence, **§ 3:35 to 3:38**
preservation of evidence. See Preservation of evidence, below
product liability investigations, establishment of proof of liability through injuries to others, **§ 3:83**
witnesses. See Witnesses, below
Examination
employment records, **§ 3:44, 3:45**
expert's examination of evidence, timing of, **§ 3:38**
medical reports, **§ 3:43**
official investigation reports, **§ 3:39 to 3:41**
treating physician, **§ 3:14**
Existence of insurance coverage, ascertain, **§ 3:19 to 3:21**
Experts. See index heading EXPERTS WITNESSES
Explanation of occurrence, information to elicit by witness statement, **§ 3:61**

PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS—Cont'd
Extent of insurance coverage, ascertain, **§ 3:19 to 3:21**
Extrapolating pertinent information, official investigation reports, **§ 3:40**
Facsimile of product, product liability investigations, **§ 3:69 to 3:74**
First notice
forms, first notice to insurance carrier, **§ 3:141**
insurance carrier when identity of carrier is known, **§ 3:20**
potential defendant where carrier identity unknown, **§ 3:21**
Follow-up interview with investigating officer, **§ 3:41**
Forms
adverse party, notice of claim to, **§ 3:142**
first notice to insurance carrier, **§ 3:141**
letter asking for witness statement, **§ 3:143**
notice
adverse party, notice of claim to, **§ 3:142**
first notice to insurance carrier, **§ 3:141**
plaintiff profile form, **§ 3:144**
General investigation tactics, **§ 3:5 to 3:67**
Guidelines, establishment of guidelines for professional investigator, **§ 3:27**
History of product research, product liability investigations, **§ 3:75 to 3:79**
Identification. See Description or identification, above
Informal investigation, reasons for, **§ 3:1 to 3:4**
Injunctions, product liability investigations, **§ 3:72**
In-person interviews, witness statements obtained from, **§ 3:52**
Instructions, product liability investigations, **§ 3:85 to 3:87**

PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS—Cont'd
Insurance
ascertain existence and extent of insurance coverage, **§ 3:19 to 3:21**
attorney conducting investigation, **§ 3:7**
first notice. See First notice, above
informal investigation, **§ 3:4**
Interview or interviews
commencement of investigation, **§ 3:5**
follow-up interview with investigating officer, **§ 3:41**
in-person interviews, witness statements obtained from, **§ 3:52**
Knowledge. See Notice or knowledge, below
Lawyers. See Attorneys, above
Letter
forms, letter asking for witness statement, **§ 3:143**
statements of witnesses obtained by letter, **§ 3:55**
Literature as to warning and use as relevant, product liability investigations, **§ 3:86**
Locating missing persons checklist, **§ 3:140**
Location. See Place or location, below
Maintenance and repair, product liability investigations, **§ 3:78**
Manufacturing industry standards, product liability investigations, **§ 3:88 to 3:90**
Maritime law, product liability investigations, **§ 3:91**
Medical reports, obtain and examine all relevant, **§ 3:43**
Methodology, obtaining witness statements, **§ 3:51 to 3:55**
Missing persons
checklists, locating missing persons, **§ 3:140**
location of missing witnesses, generally, **§ 3:66**

PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS—Cont'd
Negative witness statements, obtaining, **§ 3:65**
Newer products, researching product history for product liability investigations, **§ 3:76**
Notice or knowledge
custodian, notice to custodian as to preserving evidence, **§ 3:36**
first notice. See First notice, above
forms. See Forms, above
Officers, follow-up interview with investigating officer, **§ 3:41**
Official investigation reports, obtain and examine, **§ 3:39 to 3:41**
Older products, product liability investigations, **§ 3:77, 3:78**
Oral versus written witness statements, **§ 3:51 to 3:55**
Orders, product liability investigations, **§ 3:72**
Parameters for professional investigation, **§ 3:26 to 3:28**
Parties, obtaining information on, **§ 3:42**
Personal records, advising plaintiff to keep, **§ 3:17**
Pertinent information as to warning and use, product liability investigations, **§ 3:87**
Photographs
precaution, photographs as precaution for preserving evidence, **§ 3:37**
professional investigator, use in obtaining photographs where conflict of interest concerns, **§ 3:25**
scene of accident, **§ 3:8, 3:11, 3:32**
Physical evidence, obtaining and preservation of, **§ 3:35 to 3:38**
Physicians, speaking with treating physician, **§ 3:13 to 3:16**
Place or location
checklists, locating missing persons checklist, **§ 3:140**
locating missing witnesses, **§ 3:66**

PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS—Cont'd
Place or location—Cont'd
scale location survey, **§ 3:34**
statements made at site of injury or property damage, information to elicit by witness statement, **§ 3:64**
witness statement, information to elicit by, **§ 3:60**
Plaintiff profile form, **§ 3:144**
Police
official investigation reports, **§ 3:39 to 3:41**
photographs of accident scene, **§ 3:32**
Polygraph tests, **§ 3:67**
Potential
adverse witnesses, obtaining statements from, **§ 3:48, 3:50**
first notice to potential defendant where carrier identity unknown, **§ 3:21**
Precautions
photographs as precaution for preserving evidence, **§ 3:37**
product liability investigations, temporary restraining order as precautionary measure, **§ 3:72**
Preservation of evidence
attorney conducting investigation, **§ 3:11**
physical evidence, generally, **§ 3:35 to 3:38**
Procedures for particular investigations, **§ 3:31 to 3:66**
Professional investigators, investigation by, **§ 3:22 to 3:28**
Property damage observed, information to elicit by witness statement, **§ 3:63**
Purposes
determine if product has caused injury to others, **§ 3:81 to 3:83**
visiting scene of accident, **§ 3:9**
Records and recordings
employment records, obtain and examine, **§ 3:44, 3:45**

PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS—Cont'd
Records and recordings—Cont'd
personal records, advising plaintiff to keep, **§ 3:17**
relevant records, obtaining, **§ 3:43 to 3:45**
statements of witnesses, recorded, **§ 3:54**
Relevancy
medical reports, obtain and examine all relevant, **§ 3:43**
products liability investigations. See index heading PRODUCTS LIABILITY
records, obtaining relevant records, **§ 3:43 to 3:45**
stress to treating physician importance of all possibly relevant tests, **§ 3:15**
Remnants, obtaining remnants if product destroyed in product liability investigations, **§ 3:70**
Repair, product liability investigations and product history, **§ 3:78**
Reports
medical reports, obtain and examine all relevant, **§ 3:43**
official investigation reports, obtain and examine, **§ 3:39 to 3:41**
Representation, informal investigation to facilitate decision to undertake, **§ 3:1**
Research product history, product liability investigations, **§ 3:75 to 3:79**
Restraining order, product liability investigations, **§ 3:72**
Scale location survey of scene of accident, **§ 3:34**
Scene of accident
description of scene, information to elicit by witness statement, **§ 3:59**
diagram of accident scene, **§ 3:11, 3:33**
photographs, **§ 3:8, 3:11, 3:32**

PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS—Cont'd
Scene of accident—Cont'd
survey of accident scene, **§ 3:33, 3:34**
visit to, **§ 3:8 to 3:11**
Scope of investigation, **§ 3:30**
Specialists, inquiry to treating physician about, **§ 3:16**
Standards of industry, product liability investigations, **§ 3:88 to 3:90**
Subsequent remedial measures, product liability investigations, **§ 3:79**
Surrounding conditions, information to elicit by witness statement as to description of, **§ 3:62**
Survey of accident scene, **§ 3:33, 3:34**
Tactics for investigation, **§ 3:5 to 3:67**
Tasks during informal investigation, generally, **§ 3:3, 3:4**
Temporary restraining order as precautionary measure, product liability investigations, **§ 3:72**
Tests
polygraph tests, **§ 3:67**
stress importance of all possibly relevant test to treating physician, **§ 3:15**
Theories of liability, determination of, **§ 3:18**
Thorough examination of treating physician by defense, contemplation of, **§ 3:14**
Time or date
expert's examination of evidence, timing of, **§ 3:38**
product liability investigations. See index heading PRODUCTS LIABILITY
witness statement, information to elicit by witness statement, **§ 3:57**
Treating physician, speaking with, **§ 3:13 to 3:16**

PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS—Cont'd
Unavailable product, product liability investigations, **§ 3:74**
Videotape, accident scene, **§ 3:32**
Visit to scene of accident, **§ 3:8 to 3:11**
Warnings, product liability investigations, **§ 3:85 to 3:87**
Who should conduct investigation, **§ 3:6 to 3:29**
Witnesses
application, obtaining witness statements, **§ 3:24**
forms, letter asking for witness statement, **§ 3:143**
identification of witness when taking statement, **§ 3:58**
information to elicit by witness statement, **§ 3:56 to 3:64**
locating missing witnesses, **§ 3:66**
obtaining information on, **§ 3:42**
obtaining statements of witnesses, **§ 3:46 to 3:65**
place or location, information to elicit by witness statement, **§ 3:60**
potential adverse witnesses, obtaining statements from, **§ 3:48, 3:50**
professional investigator, use in obtaining witness statements where conflict of interest concerns, **§ 3:24**
Writings or written instruments
oral versus written witness statements, **§ 3:51 to 3:55**
witness statements, **§ 3:51 to 3:55**

PREMARKING EXHIBITS
General treatment, **§ 12:189**

PREMATURE ATTORNEY DISCHARGE OR WITHDRAWAL
Attorneys' fees in event of, **§ 2:135 to 2:143**

PREMISES
Liability. See index heading PREMISES LIABILITY

PREMISES—Cont'd
Negligence. See index heading NEGLIGENCE
Selecting the jury, familiarity with premises, **§ 11:61**

PREMISES LIABILITY
General treatment, **§ 4:174 to 4:198**
Acts of God, **§ 4:180**
Attractive nuisance, **§ 4:187 to 4:190**
Buildings, determining use of, **§ 4:181 to 4:190**
Care, duty of, **§ 4:189**
Causation, **§ 4:188**
Children or minors, attractive nuisance, **§ 4:187 to 4:190**
Common areas, condition and maintenance of, **§ 4:183**
Conditions
common areas, **§ 4:183**
entryway, **§ 4:183**
sidewalks, **§ 4:184**
stairways and steps, **§ 4:182**
Construction work
site of construction, **§ 4:190**
stairways and steps, construction of, **§ 4:182**
Constructive notice, **§ 4:177**
Criminal acts of third persons, **§ 4:197**
Defects, **§ 4:179, 4:186, 4:192**
Degree of care, prima facie case, **§ 12:26**
Duties owed, generally, **§ 4:191 to 4:198**
Elevators, **§ 4:198**
Entryway, condition and maintenance of, **§ 4:183**
Evidence, prima facie case, **§ 12:26**
Excavation, **§ 4:185**
Falling merchandise, **§ 4:176**
Foreseeability, **§ 4:197**
Invitees, **§ 4:192**
Lakes, attractive nuisance, **§ 4:189**
Land, determining use of, **§ 4:181 to 4:190**
Lessees, **§ 4:195**
Licensees, **§ 4:193**

PREMISES LIABILITY—Cont'd
Maintenance
common areas, **§ 4:183**
entryway, **§ 4:183**
sidewalks, **§ 4:184**
Merchants, **§ 4:174 to 4:180**
Neglect, **§ 4:186**
Negligence, **§ 4:178, 4:181, 4:185**
Notice, **§ 4:177**
Nuisances, **§ 4:181, 4:187 to 4:190**
Parties, **§ 7:79**
Place or location, site of construction work, **§ 4:190**
Ponds, attractive nuisance, **§ 4:189**
Prima facie case, **§ 12:26**
Real or demonstrative evidence, **§ 12:201**
Reasonable care, **§ 4:175, 4:176**
Recreational property, **§ 4:196**
Reservoirs, attractive nuisance, **§ 4:189**
Ruin, **§ 4:186**
Sample cases, premises liability petition, escalator accident, **§ 17:20**
Sidewalks, **§ 4:184, 4:185**
Site of construction work, **§ 4:190**
Slip and fall, **§ 4:192**
Stairways and steps, construction and conditions of, **§ 4:182**
Theory of liability, generally, **§ 4:174 to 4:198**
Third persons, criminal acts of, **§ 4:197**
Trespassers, **§ 4:194**
Unreasonable risk of harm, **§ 4:178**
Use of land and buildings, determining, **§ 4:181 to 4:190**
Vice, **§ 4:186**
Warning, licensees, **§ 4:193**

PRESENCE
See index heading ABSENCE OR PRESENCE

PRESENTATION
Evidence. See index heading EVIDENCE
Final argument, **§ 13:16**
New trial motion, **§ 15:19 to 15:24**

PRESENT DAMAGES
Recoverable damages, **§ 5:9 to 5:12**

PRESENT VALUE
Settlement and compromise, structured settlements, **§ 6:139**

PRESERVATION
Evidence. See index heading PRESERVATION OF EVIDENCE
Instructions to jury, preservation for appeal, **§ 13:70**
Objections, appeal or review, **§ 15:68**
Record, presentation of evidence, **§ 12:89**

PRESERVATION OF EVIDENCE
Initial client contact and interview, **§ 2:17 to 2:19**
Prelitigation investigations and analysis. See index heading PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS
Sample cases. See index heading SAMPLE CASES

PRESUMPTIONS AND INFERENCES
General treatment, **§ 12:17 to 12:23**
Due care, **§ 12:22**
Fact presumptions and effect, **§ 12:20**
Failure to produce evidence, **§ 12:23**
Instructions to jury, **§ 13:52**
Legal presumptions, effect of, **§ 12:19**
Products liability, **§ 4:281, 4:282**
Rebuttal, **§ 12:18 to 12:20**
Res ipsa loquitur, **§ 12:21**
Use, **§ 12:18 to 12:20**

PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE
General treatment, **§ 1:10, 10:1 to 10:145**
Addition or additional matters
claims or defenses, final review of pleadings, **§ 10:21**
discovery, **§ 10:62**
experts, need for additional testifying experts, **§ 10:61**
Admissions, reviewing sufficiency of discovery, **§ 10:54**

PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE—Cont'd
Alternative dispute resolution, **§ 10:64 to 10:66**
Amendment
distinction from amended pleadings, **§ 10:34**
petition, **§ 10:31**
pleadings, amendment of, generally, **§ 10:22 to 10:31**
time limitations, amendment to circumvent, **§ 10:29**
Appeal or review
discovery, review of pleadings in light of information obtained through, **§ 10:19 to 10:21**
final review of pleadings, **§ 10:17 to 10:34**
sufficiency of discovery, **§ 10:49 to 10:58**
Appearance and demeanor, general instructions as to, **§ 10:109**
Appearance failure, **§ 10:41, 10:42**
Arbitration and mediation, **§ 10:64, 10:65**
Attempt to settle, **§ 10:63**
Attorney's authority to settle, **§ 10:92**
Authority of attorneys to settle, **§ 10:92**
Availability of witnesses, final preparation, **§ 10:99 to 10:103**
Briefs, final preparation, **§ 10:138 to 10:142**
Change
amendment. See Amendment, above
parties, change of, **§ 10:35 to 10:48**
theories, change of, **§ 10:28**
Checklists
file organization checklist, **§ 10:143**
trial. See Trial, below
trial notebook checklist, **§ 10:145**
trial preparation checklist, **§ 10:144**
Collection of real evidence, **§ 10:118**
Components, pretrial conference, **§ 10:97**

PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE—Cont'd
Computer simulations, preparation of, **§ 10:123**
Conferences, pretrial
general treatment, **§ 10:88 to 10:98**
amendment of pleadings, **§ 10:26 to 10:30**
attorney's authority to settle, **§ 10:92**
authority of attorneys to settle, **§ 10:92**
components, **§ 10:97**
desirability of pretrial conferences, **§ 10:89**
discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
dollar range of settlement, **§ 10:93**
importance of pretrial conferences, **§ 10:90 to 10:95**
in limine motions, **§ 10:98**
motions in limine, **§ 10:98**
orders, **§ 10:26 to 10:30, 10:96 to 10:98**
settlement, **§ 10:91 to 10:93**
simplification of issues, **§ 10:94, 10:95**
stipulations, **§ 10:95**
time or date, **§ 10:88**
Conflicts in schedules, **§ 10:4, 10:5**
Consent, amendment of pleadings, **§ 10:25**
Consultation with experts, **§ 10:59 to 10:62**
Contentions, trial brief, **§ 10:141**
Correspondence, **§ 10:9**
Costs and expenses, payment of witnesses fees and expenses, **§ 10:103**
Counterclaims, **§ 10:39**
Cross examination. See Final preparation, below
Customs of local court, becoming familiar with, **§ 10:1, 10:2**
Day in the life video, final preparation, **§ 10:122**
Deadlines for further discovery, **§ 10:50 to 10:52**

PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE—Cont'd
Death, **§ 10:44**
Defenses, **§ 10:18, 10:20, 10:21**
Demand for final witness list, **§ 10:51, 10:52**
Demeanor and appearance, general instructions as to, **§ 10:109**
Demonstrative aids, preparation of, **§ 10:119 to 10:126**
Depositions, last minute witnesses, **§ 10:53**
Desirability of pretrial conferences, **§ 10:89**
Diagrams. See Final preparation, below
Direct examination, rehearsing direct and cross examinations, **§ 10:110**
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Discretion of court, **§ 10:26 to 10:30**
Dismissal
appearance failure, **§ 10:41, 10:42**
parties, dismissal of, **§ 10:36 to 10:42**
voluntary dismissal, **§ 10:38 to 10:40**
Display devices, final preparation, **§ 10:125, 10:126**
Distinction from amended pleadings, **§ 10:34**
Documents
discovery, **§ 10:11**
production of documents, **§ 10:55**
re-examination of documents, **§ 10:116**
Dollar range of settlement, **§ 10:93**
Dropping claims or defenses, final review of pleadings, **§ 10:20**
Duty to supplement imposed, **§ 10:58**
Evidence
discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
real evidence, collection of, **§ 10:118**
Exchange of exhibits, **§ 10:2**
Exhibits
exchange of exhibits, **§ 10:2**

PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE—Cont'd
Exhibits—Cont'd
final preparation, **§ 10:136**
organizing files, **§ 10:13**
Expert witnesses
general treatment, **§ 10:52**
additional testifying experts, need for, **§ 10:61**
consultation with experts, **§ 10:59 to 10:62**
final preparation. See Final preparation, below
Fees, payment of witnesses fees and expenses, **§ 10:103**
Files and filing
checklists, file organization checklist, **§ 10:143**
indexing files, **§ 10:8 to 10:14**
maintaining files, **§ 10:8 to 10:14**
occurrences after filing original pleading, **§ 10:32 to 10:34**
organization of files, **§ 10:6 to 10:14**
pleadings, occurrences after filing original pleading, **§ 10:32 to 10:34**
witnesses, files on, **§ 10:14**
Final or finality
demand for final witness list, **§ 10:51, 10:52**
discovery, finalizing theories in light of facts discovered, **§ 10:16**
pleadings, final review of, **§ 10:17 to 10:34**
preparation. See Final preparation, below
Final preparation
general treatment, **§ 10:99 to 10:142**
appearance and demeanor, general instructions as to, **§ 10:109**
availability of witnesses, **§ 10:99 to 10:103**
briefs, **§ 10:138 to 10:142**
collection of real evidence, **§ 10:118**

PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE—Cont'd
Final preparation—Cont'd
computer simulations, preparation of, **§ 10:123**
costs and expenses, payment of witnesses fees and expenses, **§ 10:103**
cross examination
expert witnesses, rehearsing proposed testimony and cross-examination, **§ 10:115**
rehearsing direct and cross examinations, **§ 10:110**
day in the life video, **§ 10:122**
demeanor, general instructions as to, **§ 10:109**
demonstrative aids, preparation of, **§ 10:119 to 10:126**
diagrams
medical diagrams, **§ 10:120**
scene of accident diagrams, **§ 10:121**
direct examination, rehearsing direct and cross examinations, **§ 10:110**
display devices, **§ 10:125, 10:126**
evidence, collection and identification of real evidence, **§ 10:118**
exhibits, **§ 10:136**
expert witnesses
preparation of, **§ 10:114 to 10:117**
rehearsing proposed testimony and cross-examination, **§ 10:115**
fees, payment of witnesses fees and expenses, **§ 10:103**
focus groups, **§ 10:106**
function
product, demonstration of, **§ 10:124**
trial book, **§ 10:129**
trial brief, **§ 10:139**
hypothetical questions, **§ 10:117**
identification, **§ 10:118, 10:135**
instructions to jury, **§ 10:137**

PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE—Cont'd
Final preparation—Cont'd
jury charge, **§ 10:137**
medical diagrams, **§ 10:120**
minitrial, **§ 10:107**
mock trials, **§ 10:106**
motions, **§ 10:131**
opening statement, outline of, **§ 10:133**
payment of witnesses fees and expenses, **§ 10:103**
prior statements of witnesses, review of, **§ 10:112**
real evidence, collection and identification of, **§ 10:118**
records, review of record with witnesses, **§ 10:112**
re-examination of documents, **§ 10:116**
refreshing recollection, **§ 10:113**
rehearsing testimony, **§ 10:110, 10:115**
scene of accident diagrams, **§ 10:121**
service of subpoenas, **§ 10:100 to 10:103**
storyboard, **§ 10:105**
subpoena of witnesses, **§ 10:100 to 10:103**
surveillance videos, **§ 10:122**
theme of trial, development of, **§ 10:104 to 10:107**
thoroughly tested product, **§ 10:127**
trial book, **§ 10:128 to 10:137**
videotapes, day in the life or surveillance videos, **§ 10:122**
voir dire proposed, **§ 10:132**
witnesses
appearance and demeanor, general instructions as to, **§ 10:109**
availability of witnesses, **§ 10:99 to 10:103**
fees and expenses, payment of, **§ 10:103**
preparation of, **§ 10:108 to 10:113**

PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE—Cont'd
Final preparation—Cont'd
witnesses—Cont'd
prior statements and records, review of, **§ 10:112**
records, review of record with witnesses, **§ 10:112**
refreshing recollection, **§ 10:113**
rehearsing direct and cross examinations, **§ 10:110**
subpoena of witnesses, **§ 10:100 to 10:103**
trial book, **§ 10:134, 10:135**
Focus groups, **§ 10:106**
Frivolous claims, sanctions for, **§ 10:37**
Hypothetical questions, **§ 10:117**
Identification, **§ 10:118, 10:135**
Impending nature of trial, reviewing sufficiency of discovery, **§ 10:50 to 10:52**
Importance of pretrial conferences, **§ 10:90 to 10:95**
Indexing files, **§ 10:8 to 10:14**
Instructions to jury, **§ 10:137**
Jury and jury trial, instructions to jury, **§ 10:137**
Last minute witnesses, **§ 10:53**
Leave of court, amendment of pleadings, **§ 10:25, 10:27**
In limine motions, pretrial conference, **§ 10:98**
Limitations or restrictions, amendment to circumvent time limitations, **§ 10:29**
Lists or schedules
checking schedules for conflicts, **§ 10:4, 10:5**
demand for final witness list, **§ 10:51, 10:52**
Local court rules and customs, becoming familiar with, **§ 10:1, 10:2**
Maintaining files, **§ 10:8 to 10:14**
Medical diagrams, **§ 10:120**
Medical examinations, **§ 10:56**
Minitrial
general treatment, **§ 10:66**

PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE—Cont'd
Minitrial—Cont'd
final preparation, **§ 10:107**
Mock trials, **§ 10:106**
Motions
final preparation, **§ 10:131**
in limine motions, pretrial conference, **§ 10:98**
Opening statement, outline of, **§ 10:133**
Orders, pretrial conference, **§ 10:26 to 10:30, 10:96 to 10:98**
Organization of files, **§ 10:6 to 10:14**
Parties
change of, **§ 10:35 to 10:48**
dismissal of, **§ 10:36 to 10:42**
substitution, **§ 10:43 to 10:46**
Payment of witnesses fees and expenses, **§ 10:103**
Petitions, pleadings, **§ 10:31**
Pleadings
general treatment, **§ 10:10**
amendment of, generally, **§ 10:22 to 10:31**
change of theories, **§ 10:28**
defenses, proper pleading, **§ 10:18**
discovery, review of pleadings in light of information obtained through, **§ 10:19 to 10:21**
distinction from amended pleadings, **§ 10:34**
filing original pleading, occurrences after, **§ 10:32 to 10:34**
final review of pleadings, **§ 10:17 to 10:34**
petition, amendment of, **§ 10:31**
supplemental pleading, need for, **§ 10:33**
Prejudice, **§ 10:40**
Preparation
final preparation. See Final preparation, above
unpreparedness of counsel, **§ 11:14**
Pretrial conferences. Conferences, pretrial, above
Prior matters
final preparation, review of prior statements of witnesses, **§ 10:112**

PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE—Cont'd
Prior matters—Cont'd
supplemental matters, prior responses, **§ 10:57, 10:58**
Product
function, demonstration of, **§ 10:124**
thoroughly tested product, final preparation, **§ 10:127**
Production of documents, **§ 10:55**
Public officer or entity, action against, **§ 10:45**
Real evidence, collection of, **§ 10:118**
Records and recordings
files and filing. See Files and filing, above
final preparation, review of record with witnesses, **§ 10:112**
Re-examination of documents, **§ 10:116**
Refreshing recollection, **§ 10:113**
Rehearsing testimony, **§ 10:110, 10:115**
Research, legal research, **§ 10:12**
Resolution of date conflicts, **§ 10:5**
Response or responses
pleading in response to amended petition, **§ 10:31**
supplementing prior responses, **§ 10:57, 10:58**
Review. See Appeal or review, above
Rules of court, becoming familiar with, **§ 10:1, 10:2**
Sanctions, frivolous claims, **§ 10:37**
Scene of accident diagrams, **§ 10:121**
Schedules. See Lists or schedules, above
Service of subpoenas, **§ 10:100 to 10:103**
Settlement
appearance failure, **§ 10:42**
attempted, **§ 10:63**
conferences, **§ 10:91 to 10:93**
Simplification of issues, pretrial conference, **§ 10:94, 10:95**
Stipulations, pretrial conference, **§ 10:95**

PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE—Cont'd
Storyboard, final preparation, **§ 10:105**
Subpoena of witnesses, final preparation, **§ 10:100 to 10:103**
Substitution of parties, **§ 10:43 to 10:46**
Sufficiency of discovery, review of, **§ 10:49 to 10:58**
Summary judgment. See index heading SUMMARY JUDGMENT
Supplemental matters
duty to supplement imposed, **§ 10:58**
pleading, need for supplemental pleading, **§ 10:33**
prior responses, **§ 10:57, 10:58**
Supporting authorities, trial brief, **§ 10:142**
Surveillance videos, **§ 10:122**
Theme of trial, development of, **§ 10:104 to 10:107**
Theories
change of, **§ 10:28**
finalizing theories in light of facts discovered, **§ 10:16**
making sure necessary theories are properly pleaded, **§ 10:18**
Third parties, **§ 10:47, 10:48**
Time or date
amendment to circumvent time limitations, **§ 10:29**
deadlines for further discovery, **§ 10:50 to 10:52**
final preparation. See Final preparation, above
pretrial conferences, **§ 10:88**
prior matters. See Prior matters, above
resolution of date conflicts, **§ 10:5**
updating litigation control system, **§ 10:7**
Trial
checklists
trial notebook checklist, **§ 10:145**
trial preparation checklist, **§ 10:144**

PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE—Cont'd
Trial—Cont'd
final preparation, trial book, **§ 10:128 to 10:137**
jury and jury trial, instructions to jury, **§ 10:137**
Trial book, creating, **§ 10:128 to 10:137**
Trial brief, preparing, **§ 10:138 to 10:142**
Trial notebook checklist, **§ 10:145**
Updating litigation control system, **§ 10:7**
Videotapes, day in the life or surveillance videos, **§ 10:122**
Voir dire proposed, **§ 10:132**
Voluntary or involuntary matters
appearance failure, involuntary dismissal, **§ 10:41**
dismissal as voluntary, **§ 10:38 to 10:40**
Witnesses
conflicts in schedules, checking for, **§ 10:4**
demand for final witness list, **§ 10:51, 10:52**
expert witnesses. See Expert witnesses, above
files on, **§ 10:14**
final preparation. See Final preparation, above
informing witnesses and client of trial, **§ 10:3 to 10:5**
last minute witnesses, **§ 10:53**
Work papers, **§ 10:12**

PREVAILING PARTIES
Attorneys' fees. See index heading ATTORNEYS' FEES FOR PREVAILING PARTIES
Costs of actions, right of prevailing party to recover, **§ 14:13**

PRIMA FACIE CASE
General treatment, **§ 12:24 to 12:41**
Amount of damages, **§ 12:35 to 12:41**
Automobile negligence, duty of care and breach, **§ 12:29**

PRIMA FACIE CASE—Cont'd
Breach of duty of care, **§ 12:25 to 12:29**
Burden of proof, **§ 12:12, 12:13**
But for, duty risk causation, **§ 12:32**
Cause in fact, duty risk causation, **§ 12:32**
Costs and expenses
future care, **§ 12:41**
medical expenses incurred, **§ 12:37**
Damages
amount of damages, **§ 12:35 to 12:41**
recovery, **§ 5:6**
Default and default judgment, **§ 7:312**
Diminished earning capacity, proof of, **§ 12:40**
Directed verdict, plaintiff's failure to establish, **§ 12:50, 12:51**
Duty of care and breach, **§ 12:25 to 12:29**
Evidence, generally, **§ 12:24 to 12:41**
Existence of injury, **§ 12:35 to 12:41**
Expenses. See Costs and expenses, above
Foreseeability, **§ 12:30**
Future care, proof of cost of, **§ 12:41**
Injury, existence of, **§ 12:35 to 12:41**
Job benefit booklets, proof of lost earnings, **§ 12:39**
Last clear chance, **§ 12:34**
Lost earnings, proof of, **§ 12:39**
Malpractice
duty of care and breach, **§ 12:27**
medical malpractice, proof of, **§ 12:36**
Medical expenses incurred, proof of, **§ 12:37**
Medical malpractice, proof of, **§ 12:36**
Mortality tables, use of, **§ 12:38**
Negligence, **§ 4:2 to 4:6**
Pay stubs, proof of lost earnings, **§ 12:39**
Premises liability, **§ 12:26**
Products liability case, duty of care and breach, **§ 12:28**
Proximate cause, **§ 12:31**

PRIMA FACIE CASE—Cont'd
Res ipsa loquitur, **§ 12:33**
Shortened life expectancy, proof of, **§ 12:38**
Substantial factor, duty risk causation, **§ 12:32**
Tax returns, proof of lost earnings, **§ 12:39**
Union contracts, proof of lost earnings, **§ 12:39**

PRIORITY OF LIEN
Attorney-client relationship, attorney's lien agreement, **§ 2:134**

PRISONS AND PRISONERS
Discovery, deposition of persons confined in prisons, **§ 8:133**
False imprisonment. See index heading FALSE IMPRISONMENT
Filing suit, **§ 7:40**
Negligence, duty of custodian of inmate, **§ 4:16**

PRIVILEGES AND IMMUNITIES
Attorney-client privilege. See index heading ATTORNEY-CLIENT PRIVILEGE
Battery, **§ 4:119**
Damages, **§ 5:19**
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Examination of witnesses, **§ 12:135, 12:136**
False imprisonment, **§ 4:138**
Initial client contact and interview, **§ 2:38**
Medical malpractice, therapeutic privilege, **§ 4:336**
Negligence. See index heading NEGLIGENCE
Products liability, **§ 4:237, 4:258**

PRIVITY
Products liability, defense, **§ 4:254**

PROCEEDS
Collecting the judgment, proper application of proceeds, **§ 16:50 to 16:57**

PROCEEDS—Cont'd
Settlement and compromise, collection of proceeds, **§ 6:178**

PROCESS AND SERVICE OF PROCESS
General treatment, **§ 7:244 to 7:276**
For detailed treatment see index heading SERVICE OF PROCESS AND PAPERS

PRODUCTION OF DOCUMENTS OR THINGS
General treatment, **§ 8:8, 8:183 to 8:189**
Burdensomeness of, **§ 8:46**
Creation of discovery plan, **§ 8:97, 8:104, 8:105**
Notice, **§ 8:188, 8:189**
Option to produce business records as substitute for answer, **§ 8:178, 8:179**
Pretrial practice and procedure, **§ 10:55**
Products liability, **§ 4:287**
Sample cases. See index heading SAMPLE CASES

PRODUCTS
Discovery protective order, destructive product testing, **§ 8:214**
Evidence of product misuse, **§ 12:64**
Liability. See index heading PRODUCTS LIABILITY
Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE

PRODUCTS LIABILITY
General treatment, **§ 4:209 to 4:291**
Adequacy or inadequacy
defense, **§ 4:230**
warnings, **§ 4:221 to 4:226, 4:230**
Admissions, request, **§ 4:288**
Alteration, defense, **§ 4:241**
Amendment, defense, **§ 4:247**
Anticipated use, **§ 4:216, 4:226**
Appointment by court of experts, **§ 4:283**
Assumption of risk no longer defense, **§ 4:242**

PRODUCTS LIABILITY—Cont'd
Burden of proof, **§ 4:213 to 4:217**
Capacity for earning, impairment of, **§ 4:270**
Causation
lack of causation, defense, **§ 4:238**
prerequisites required, **§ 4:212**
proximate cause, **§ 4:213, 4:214, 4:217**
Cause of action, inadequate warning, **§ 4:225**
Challenging pleadings, **§ 7:305**
Change. See Modification or change, below
Circumstantial evidence, **§ 4:213**
Comparative fault, **§ 4:242 to 4:244, 4:250**
Compensation. See Wages or compensation, below
Compensatory damages, **§ 4:267**
Compliance with standards, defense, **§ 4:249**
Composition of product, unreasonably dangerous, **§ 4:218**
Conflict of laws, **§ 7:147**
Consortium, loss of, **§ 4:274**
Construction of product, unreasonably dangerous, **§ 4:218**
Consultants, nontestifying experts, **§ 4:286**
Containers or packages, sealed containers, **§ 4:245**
Corporations, successor liability, **§ 4:234**
Court-appointed experts, **§ 4:283**
Damages, **§ 4:250, 4:267 to 4:276**
Danger or dangerous conditions
construction or composition as unreasonably dangerous, **§ 4:218**
design as unreasonably dangerous, **§ 4:219**
later acquired knowledge of dangerous characteristic, **§ 4:224**
unreasonably dangerous products, **§ 4:209 to 4:291**
Date. See Time or date, below
Defect, prima facie case, **§ 12:28**

PRODUCTS LIABILITY—Cont'd
Defenses
general treatment, **§ 4:235**
adequacy or inadequacy, **§ 4:230**
alteration, **§ 4:241**
assumption of risk no longer defense, **§ 4:242**
causation, lack of, **§ 4:238**
comparative fault, **§ 4:243**
design defenses, **§ 4:229, 4:230**
failure to read/heed warning, **§ 4:257**
immunity, **§ 4:258**
inadequate warning defense, **§ 4:230**
last clear chance, **§ 4:244**
learned intermediary/sophisticated user, **§ 4:251**
misuse, **§ 4:240**
mitigate damages, failure to, **§ 4:250**
modification, **§ 4:241**
obviousness, **§ 4:252**
pre-emption, **§ 4:253**
privity, **§ 4:254**
puffing, **§ 4:255**
risk-utility test, **§ 4:236, 4:237**
sealed containers, **§ 4:245**
standards, compliance with, **§ 4:249**
state of the art, **§ 4:239**
statutes of limitation, **§ 4:246, 4:247**
statutes of repose, **§ 4:248**
unavoidable unsafe product, **§ 4:256**
Definition of manufacturer, **§ 4:210**
Depositions, **§ 4:290**
Designs
defenses, **§ 4:229, 4:230**
information, **§ 4:261**
investigation, design changes, **§ 3:79**
unreasonably dangerous design, **§ 4:219**
Development of factual evidence, **§ 4:259 to 4:266**
Discovery, **§ 4:284 to 4:291**

PRODUCTS LIABILITY—Cont'd
Duty
analysis, duty-risk, **§ 4:214**
warnings, **§ 4:221 to 4:223**
Earning capacity, impairment of, **§ 4:270**
Economic loss, **§ 4:275**
Elements of proof and test, **§ 4:214 to 4:217**
Emotional distress, **§ 4:273**
Evidence
burden of proof, **§ 4:213 to 4:217**
development of factual evidence, **§ 4:259 to 4:266**
discovery, **§ 4:284 to 4:291**
elements of proof and test, **§ 4:214 to 4:217**
investigation of factual evidence, **§ 4:259 to 4:266**
prerequisites required, **§ 4:212**
prima facie case, **§ 12:28**
real or demonstrative evidence, **§ 12:227, 12:228**
scientific evidence, **§ 4:277 to 4:291**
witnesses. See Witnesses, below
Exclusivity, **§ 4:211**
Experts and expert witnesses, **§ 3:98, 4:277 to 4:291, 12:157**
Express warranty, nonconformity to, **§ 4:227, 4:228**
Failure to mitigate damages, defense, **§ 4:250**
Failure to read/heed warning, defense, **§ 4:257**
Familiarity with product, **§ 4:223**
Filing suit, **§ 7:13, 7:30**
Firearms
sample cases, products liability petition against gun manufacturers, retailers and organizations, **§ 17:19**
special immunity, **§ 4:237**
Following instructions, **§ 4:220**
Foundation, **§ 4:282**
Heed warning, failure to, **§ 4:257**
Impairment of earning capacity, **§ 4:270**

PRODUCTS LIABILITY—Cont'd
Inadequacy. See Adequacy or inadequacy, above
Indemnification, **§ 4:276**
Industry standards, **§ 4:264**
Inferences, **§ 4:281, 4:282**
Inspection of scene or product, **§ 4:291**
Instructions, **§ 4:220**
Insufficiency. See Adequacy or inadequacy, above
Interrogatories, **§ 4:289**
Investigations
general treatment, **§ 4:259 to 4:266**
prelitigation. See Prelitigation investigation and analysis, below
Joinder of parties, **§ 7:82**
Knowledge
later acquired knowledge of dangerous characteristic, **§ 4:224**
warning not required, **§ 4:222**
Labeling of product, **§ 4:262**
Lack of causation, defense, **§ 4:238**
Last clear chance, defense, **§ 4:244**
Later acquired knowledge of dangerous characteristic, **§ 4:224**
Learned intermediary, **§ 4:221, 4:251**
Limitation of actions, **§ 4:246, 4:247, 7:13**
Loss of consortium, **§ 4:274**
Lost income, **§ 4:271**
Louisiana Products Liability Act, **§ 4:209 to 4:291**
Maritime law, applicability of, **§ 3:91**
Markets and marketing
investigation and development of factual evidence, **§ 4:262**
liability, market share, **§ 4:232**
Medical care or treatment, **§ 4:268, 4:269**
Mental anguish, **§ 4:273**
Misuse, defense, **§ 4:240**
Mitigation of damages failure, **§ 4:250**
Modification or change
amendments, **§ 4:247**

PRODUCTS LIABILITY—Cont'd
Modification or change—Cont'd
defense, **§ 4:241**
Monitoring, medical monitoring, **§ 4:269**
Nonconformity to express warranty, **§ 4:227, 4:228**
Notice. See Knowledge, above
Obviousness, defense, **§ 4:252**
Opening statements, **§ 11:95**
Opinions, **§ 4:281, 4:282**
Pain and suffering, damages, **§ 4:272**
Parties
general treatment, **§ 7:76 to 7:78**
consideration of persons liable, **§ 4:231 to 4:234**
joinder of parties, **§ 7:82**
nonconformity to express warranty, **§ 4:228**
third-party practice, **§ 7:104 to 7:106**
Per se unreasonably dangerous product, **§ 4:215**
Pleadings, **§ 7:220**
Pre-emption, defense, **§ 4:253**
Prelitigation investigation and analysis
general treatment, **§ 3:68 to 3:91**
advantages, results from prior litigation, **§ 3:82**
areas to investigate, generally, **§ 3:68**
change of design, **§ 3:79**
compliance with industrial standards, **§ 3:88 to 3:90**
compulsory matters, discovery to compel production, **§ 3:73**
custody, product in custody of defendant, **§ 3:71 to 3:73**
design changes, **§ 3:79**
destruction of property, obtaining remnants if product destroyed, **§ 3:70**
discovery to compel production, **§ 3:73**
evidence, establishment of proof of liability through injuries to others, **§ 3:83**

PRODUCTS LIABILITY—Cont'd
Prelitigation investigation and analysis—Cont'd
facsimile of product, **§ 3:69 to 3:74**
history, research product history, **§ 3:75 to 3:79**
identification of other claimants, **§ 3:84**
injunctions, temporary restraining order as precautionary measure, **§ 3:72**
instructions, relevant warnings and use instructions, **§ 3:85 to 3:87**
literature as to warning and use of product, relevance, **§ 3:86**
maintenance and repair, product history, **§ 3:78**
manufacturing, compliance with industrial standards, **§ 3:88 to 3:90**
maritime law, applicability of, **§ 3:91**
newer products, product history, **§ 3:76**
obtaining product or its facsimile, **§ 3:69 to 3:74**
older products, **§ 3:77, 3:78**
orders, temporary restraining order as precautionary measure, **§ 3:72**
pertinent information as to warning and use, **§ 3:87**
precautionary measure, temporary restraining order as, **§ 3:72**
prior matters
advantages, results from prior litigation, **§ 3:82**
injuries, **§ 3:80 to 3:84**
relevancy
information as to industry standards, relevance of, **§ 3:90**
literature as to warning and use, **§ 3:86**
warnings and use instructions, **§ 3:85 to 3:87**
remnants, obtaining remnants if product destroyed, **§ 3:70**

PRODUCTS LIABILITY—Cont'd
Prelitigation investigation and analysis—Cont'd
repair, maintenance and repair history, **§ 3:78**
research product history, **§ 3:75 to 3:79**
restraining order, temporary restraining order as precautionary measure, **§ 3:72**
standards, compliance with industrial standards, **§ 3:88 to 3:90**
subsequent remedial measures, **§ 3:79**
temporary restraining order as precautionary measure, **§ 3:72**
time or date
newer products, product history, **§ 3:76**
older products, **§ 3:77, 3:78**
temporary restraining order as precautionary measure, **§ 3:72**
unavailable product, **§ 3:74**
warnings, relevant warnings and use instructions, **§ 3:85 to 3:87**
Prerequisites required, **§ 4:212**
Prima facie case, **§ 12:28**
Privileges or immunities, **§ 4:237, 4:258**
Privity, defense, **§ 4:254**
Product information, **§ 4:260**
Production of documents, request, **§ 4:287**
Proximate cause, **§ 4:213, 4:214, 4:217**
Puffing, defense, **§ 4:255**
Read warning, failure to, **§ 4:257**
Real or demonstrative evidence, **§ 12:227, 12:228**
Reasonableness
anticipated use, **§ 4:216, 4:226**
construction or composition as unreasonably dangerous, **§ 4:218**
design, unreasonably dangerous design, **§ 4:219**

PRODUCTS LIABILITY—Cont'd
Reasonableness—Cont'd
unreasonably dangerous products, **§ 4:209 to 4:291**
Relation back, **§ 4:247**
Remedial measures, **§ 4:263**
Reports and reporting, **§ 4:265, 4:290**
Repose, statutes of, **§ 4:248, 7:7**
Requests
admissions, **§ 4:288**
production of documents, **§ 4:287**
Res ipsa loquitur, **§ 4:213**
Risk
duty-risk analysis, **§ 4:214**
test, risk-utility, **§ 4:215, 4:236, 4:237**
Sample cases
escalator accident, products liability/premises liability petition, **§ 17:20**
gun manufacturers, retailers and organizations, products liability petition against, **§ 17:19**
Scene, inspection of, **§ 4:291**
Scientific evidence, **§ 4:277 to 4:291**
Sealed containers, defense, **§ 4:245**
Sellers, **§ 4:210, 4:237**
Solidary liability, **§ 4:233**
Sophisticated user, **§ 4:223, 4:251**
Special immunity, **§ 4:237**
Standards
compliance with standards, defense, **§ 4:249**
industry standards, **§ 4:264**
prelitigation investigation and analysis, **§ 3:88 to 3:90**
State of the art, **§ 4:239, 4:264**
Statutes, **§ 4:209 to 4:291**
Statutes of limitations, **§ 4:246, 4:247, 7:13, 7:30**
Statutes of repose, **§ 4:248, 7:7**
Successor liability, **§ 4:234**
Sufficiency. See Adequacy or inadequacy, above
Tests
elements of proof and test, **§ 4:214 to 4:217**

PRODUCTS LIABILITY—Cont'd
Tests—Cont'd
risk-utility test, **§ 4:215, 4:236, 4:237**
scientific evidence, **§ 4:279**
useful life, **§ 4:266**
Theory of liability, generally, **§ 4:209 to 4:291**
Time or date
later acquired knowledge of dangerous characteristic, **§ 4:224**
prelitigation investigation and analysis. See Prelitigation investigation and analysis, above
statutes of limitations, **§ 4:246, 4:247, 7:13, 7:30**
unreasonably dangerous construction or composition, **§ 4:218**
Unavoidably unsafe product, defense, **§ 4:256**
Unreasonably dangerous products, **§ 4:209 to 4:291**
Useful life, **§ 4:266**
Wages or compensation
impairment of earning capacity, **§ 4:270**
lost income, **§ 4:271**
Warnings
defense, **§ 4:230**
duty to warn, **§ 4:221 to 4:223**
inadequate warning, **§ 4:221 to 4:226, 4:230**
read warning, failure to, **§ 4:257**
required or not, **§ 4:222, 4:223**
Warranties, nonconformity to express warranty, **§ 4:227, 4:228**
Witnesses
experts and expert witnesses, **§ 3:98, 4:277 to 4:291, 12:157**
investigation and development of factual evidence, **§ 4:265**

PROFESSIONALS
Expert witnesses, professional malpractice cases, **§ 3:98, 12:156**

PROFESSIONALS—Cont'd
Health care. See index heading HEALTH CARE PROVIDERS AND PROFESSIONALS
Negligence. See index heading NEGLIGENCE
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, investigation by professional investigators, **§ 3:22 to 3:28**
Settlement and compromise, effective settlement negotiations, **§ 6:73**
Statutes of repose, professional insurance agent, **§ 7:6**

PROFITS
Damages, lost profits as evidence, **§ 5:65**

PROMISOR
Challenging pleadings, defenses of promisor, **§ 7:297**

PROMPTNESS
Damages, failure to obtain prompt treatment, **§ 5:51**

PROOF
See index heading EVIDENCE

PROPERTY
Assets. See index heading ASSETS
Damage to property. See index heading PROPERTY DAMAGE
Destruction. See index heading DESTRUCTION OF PROPERTY
Discovery, property inspection, **§ 8:183 to 8:189**
Interest. See index heading INTEREST IN PROPERTY OR SUBJECT MATTER
Personal property. See index heading PERSONAL PROPERTY
Real property. See index heading REAL PROPERTY

PROPERTY DAMAGE
Conversion, **§ 4:172**
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, information to elicit by witness statement, **§ 3:63**

PRO-RATA SHARE
Attorney-client relationship, premature attorney discharge or withdrawal and several quantum meruit claims, **§ 2:142**
Collecting the judgment, **§ 16:34**

PROSPECTIVE MATTERS
See index heading FUTURE MATTERS

PROTECTION
See index heading NEGLIGENCE

PROTECTIVE ORDERS
See index heading DISCOVERY

PROVOCATION
See index heading ASSAULT AND BATTERY

PROXIMATE CAUSE
Comparative fault, **§ 7:306**
Prima facie case, **§ 12:31**
Products liability, **§ 4:213, 4:214, 4:217**

PSYCHIATRIC CARE PROFESSIONALS
Negligence, **§ 4:35, 4:36**

PSYCHOLOGICAL DISTRESS
Expert witnesses, **§ 12:167**

PSYCHOTHERAPIST
Negligence, limited duty to protect victims from threats of physical violence from patient of psychotherapist, **§ 4:36**

PUBLIC HAZARDS
Discovery, protective orders, **§ 8:229**

PUBLICITY
Selecting the jury, **§ 11:56**

PUBLIC OFFICER OR ENTITY
Pretrial practice and procedure, **§ 10:45**

PUBLIC POLICY
Settlement and compromise, **§ 6:3**

PUBLIC UTILITIES
Negligence, **§ 4:58**

PUFFING
Products liability, defense, **§ 4:255**

PUNITIVE DAMAGES
General treatment, **§ 5:156 to 5:176**
Additur, **§ 5:170, 5:172**
Amendment of complaint, **§ 5:166**
Amount, **§ 5:170 to 5:176**
Appellate review, **§ 5:176**
Assault, **§ 4:109**
Challenging claim, **§ 5:165**
Circumstances warranting award, **§ 5:174**
Conflict of laws, **§ 5:162**
Constitutionality, **§ 5:169**
Discovery, **§ 5:167**
Evidentiary showing for claim, **§ 5:164**
Exceptions to rule against punitive damages, **§ 5:158**
Factors considered, **§ 5:175**
Instructions to jury, **§ 5:168**
Insurance policy exclusion, **§ 5:160**
Jury instructions, **§ 5:168**
Nature and purpose of punitive damages
general treatment, **§ 5:163 to 5:172**
amendment of complaint, **§ 5:166**
challenging claim, **§ 5:165**
discovery, **§ 5:167**
evidentiary showing for claim, **§ 5:164**
Not recognized, generally
general treatment, **§ 5:156 to 5:162**
conflict of laws, **§ 5:162**
denial except in specific cases, **§ 5:157**
exceptions, **§ 5:158**
insurance policy exclusion, **§ 5:160**
preclusion, **§ 5:159**
solidary obligations, **§ 5:161**
Preclusion, **§ 5:159**
Purpose. See Nature and purpose of punitive damages, above
Refusal. See Not recognized, generally, above

PUNITIVE DAMAGES—Cont'd
Remittitur, **§ 5:170, 5:171**
Selecting the jury, preconceived view on propriety of punitive damages, **§ 11:66**
Solidary obligations, **§ 5:161**

PURPOSE OR PURPOSES
Challenging pleadings, functions of exceptions, **§ 7:280 to 7:284**
Cross-examination, **§ 12:145**
Discovery, **§ 8:1 to 8:3**
Expert witnesses, initial meeting, **§ 3:136**
Joinder of parties, **§ 7:89**
Jury view, **§ 12:231 to 12:233**
Objections to evidence, admissibility for certain purposes, **§ 12:93**
Opening statements, **§ 11:87, 11:88**
Prelitigation investigations and analysis. See index heading PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS
Punitive damages. See index heading PUNITIVE DAMAGES
Real or demonstrative evidence, using diagrams, models, maps and blackboard sketches, **§ 12:216**
Service of process and papers, ulterior purpose, **§ 7:276**
Settlement, concluding at in-court conference, **§ 6:167**

PUTATIVE SPOUSE
Independent damages claims, **§ 5:181**

QUALIFICATION
Appeal or review, qualifications of expert, **§ 15:61**
Expert witnesses, **§ 3:119 to 3:121, 12:170 to 12:175, 15:61**
Medical malpractice, referral of patient to qualified physician or specialist, **§ 4:313**

QUANTITY
See index heading AMOUNT

QUANTUM MERUIT
See index heading ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP

QUASI-DELICTUAL ACTIONS
Conflict of laws, **§ 7:146, 7:147**

QUASI IN REM JURISDICTION
General treatment, **§ 7:134 to 7:136**

QUESTIONS OF LAW OR FACT
Appeal or review, **§ 15:53, 15:54**
Directed verdict, absence of disputed question of fact, **§ 12:47 to 12:49**
Judgment notwithstanding the verdict, **§ 15:34**
Mixed questions of law and fact. See index heading MIXED QUESTIONS OF LAW AND FACT
Negligence. See index heading NEGLIGENCE
Submitting the case, **§ 13:1 to 13:4**

QUOTIENT VERDICT
General treatment, **§ 13:88**

RAILROADS
Damages, petition for in auto/train collision case, **§ 17:30**
Exceptions to plaintiff's petition for wrongful death and survival damages, auto/train collision, **§ 17:37**
First supplemental petition, auto-train collision, **§ 17:32**
Interrogatories, plaintiff interrogatories to defendant railroad company, **§ 17:33**
Production of documents, plaintiff's request for production of documents to defendant railroad company, **§ 17:34**
Wrongful death and survival damages, auto/train collision petition, **§ 17:35, 17:36**

RAPPORT
Opening statements, **§ 11:88**

RATE OR RATES
Damages, rates of earnings, **§ 5:82**
Interest on money. See index heading INTEREST ON MONEY

RATIFICATION
Conversion, **§ 4:170**

READING
Attorney-client relationship, need for reading of employment agreement by client, **§ 2:108, 2:109**
Products liability, failure to read warning, **§ 4:257**

REALISTIC EXPECTATIONS
Attorney-client relationship, **§ 2:178 to 2:191**
Damages, **§ 5:91**

REAL OR DEMONSTRATIVE EVIDENCE
General treatment, **§ 12:187 to 12:230**
Admissibility, results of tests and experiments, **§ 12:220, 12:221**
Automobiles, **§ 12:198, 12:200, 12:228**
Blackboard sketches, **§ 12:215 to 12:217**
Computer simulation of accident, **§ 12:225**
Damages, **§ 5:109**
Day in the life video, **§ 12:202 to 12:206**
Defense, videotapes to show capabilities, **§ 12:203**
Diagrams, **§ 12:215 to 12:217**
Discretion of court, **§ 12:209 to 12:212, 12:224**
Excessive number, photographs and videos, **§ 12:210**
Exhibits, **§ 12:187 to 12:193**
Experiments. See Tests and experiments, below
Foundation
diagrams, models, maps and blackboard sketches, **§ 12:217**
exhibits, **§ 12:192**
photographs and videotapes, **§ 12:208**
results of tests and experiments, **§ 12:221**
x-rays, **§ 12:214**
Gruesome nature of injuries, **§ 12:211, 12:212**
Hearing ability, **§ 12:229**

REAL OR DEMONSTRATIVE EVIDENCE—Cont'd
Impeachment, day in the life or surveillance videos, **§ 12:206**
In-court demonstrations, **§ 12:222 to 12:224**
Maps, **§ 12:215 to 12:217**
Mechanical defect regarding vehicle, **§ 12:228**
Models, **§ 12:215 to 12:217**
Photographs and videotapes
general treatment, **§ 12:194 to 12:212**
automobiles, **§ 12:198, 12:200**
day in the life video, **§ 12:202 to 12:206**
discretion of trial judge, **§ 12:209 to 12:212**
excessive number, **§ 12:210**
foundation for use, **§ 12:208**
gruesome nature of injuries, **§ 12:211, 12:212**
injuries, **§ 12:197**
premises liability, **§ 12:201**
scene of accident, **§ 12:199**
staged photographs, **§ 12:207**
surveillance video, **§ 12:202 to 12:206**
Premises liability cases, **§ 12:201**
Pretrial practice and procedure, collection of real evidence, **§ 10:118**
Products liability, **§ 12:227, 12:228**
Purpose, using diagrams, models, maps and blackboard sketches, **§ 12:216**
Records and recordings
tape recordings, **§ 12:195**
weather conditions, records of, **§ 12:218**
Results of tests and experiments, use of, **§ 12:219 to 12:230**
Scene of accident, **§ 12:199**
Slip-and-fall cases, **§ 12:230**
Staged photographs, **§ 12:207**
Surveillance video, **§ 12:202 to 12:206**
Tape recordings, **§ 12:195**

REAL OR DEMONSTRATIVE EVIDENCE—Cont'd
Tests and experiments
gruesome nature of injuries, **§ 12:212**
results of tests and experiments, use of, **§ 12:219 to 12:230**
Videotapes. See Photographs and videotapes, above
Visibility, **§ 12:229**
Weather conditions, records of, **§ 12:218**
Witnesses, day in the life or surveillance videos, **§ 12:205, 12:206**
X-rays, **§ 12:213, 12:214**

REAL PARTY IN INTEREST
General treatment, **§ 7:60, 7:61**

REAL PROPERTY
Discovery, entry on land, **§ 8:9**
Premises liability, **§ 4:181 to 4:190**

REBUTTAL
Conformity to standard of care, establishment of, **§ 12:57**
Danger or dangerous conditions, obvious danger, **§ 12:56**
Evidence, generally, **§ 12:53 to 12:60**
Lack of duty, establishment of, **§ 12:54 to 12:56**
Malingering, **§ 12:60**
Mitigation of damages, **§ 12:58 to 12:60**
Obvious danger, **§ 12:56**
Pre-existing condition, **§ 12:59**
Presumptions and inferences, **§ 12:18 to 12:20**
Sample cases, two accidents producing soft tissue injuries, **§ 17:5**
Trespasser, **§ 12:55**

RECKLESSNESS
Intentional infliction of emotional distress, **§ 4:142, 4:150**

RECONSTRUCTION OF ACCIDENTS
Expert witnesses, **§ 3:101, 12:158**

RECONVENTIONAL DEMANDS
Pleadings, **§ 7:235 to 7:241**

RECORDS AND RECORDINGS
Appeal or review. See index heading APPEAL OR REVIEW
Arbitration pursuant to private agreements, **§ 9:70**
Attorney-client relationship. See index heading ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Evidence
excluded evidence, **§ 12:102 to 12:107**
preservation of record, presentation of evidence, **§ 12:89**
Medical records or reports. See index heading MEDICAL RECORDS OR REPORTS
Pleadings. See index heading PLEADINGS
Prelitigation investigation and analysis. See index heading PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS
Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE
Real or demonstrative evidence. See index heading REAL OR DEMONSTRATIVE EVIDENCE
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE
Tape recordings. See index heading TAPE RECORDINGS

RECREATIONAL PROPERTY
Premises liability, **§ 4:196**

RECREATIONAL VEHICLES
Products liability, **§ 4:276**

RECROSS EXAMINATION
Discovery, **§ 8:161**

RECURRING ILLNESS OR INJURY
Damages, **§ 5:131**

RECUSAL
Disqualification of assigned trial judge, **§ 11:27, 11:34 to 11:37**

REDIRECT EXAMINATION
Discovery, **§ 8:161**
Scope of, **§ 12:140**

REDUCTION OR DECREASE
Attorney-client relationship, failure to obtain medical care and reduction of damages, **§ 2:168**
Damages, reduction for expenses paid by collateral sources, **§ 5:54**
Judgment notwithstanding the verdict, reduction of verdict, **§ 15:43 to 15:45**
Settlement and compromise, **§ 6:6**

REFERENCE
Pleadings, adoption by reference, **§ 7:155**

REFERRALS
Alternative upon evaluation of case, referral as, **§ 2:66**
Competency and case referral, **§ 2:76 to 2:78**
Considerations when case referred, **§ 2:6 to 2:9**
Fee sharing, consent of client for fee sharing with attorney from different firm, **§ 2:78**
Initial client contact and interview. See index heading INITIAL CLIENT CONTACT AND INTERVIEW
Medical malpractice, referral of patient to qualified physician or specialist, **§ 4:313**
Parties, referring physician, **§ 7:87**

REFORMATION
Settlement and compromise, reformation of release, concluding and enforcing the settlement, **§ 6:162**

REFRESHING RECOLLECTION
Pretrial practice and procedure, **§ 10:113**

REFUSAL OR DENIAL
Arbitration and mediation. See index heading ARBITRATION AND MEDIATION

REFUSAL OR DENIAL—Cont'd
Collecting the judgment, refusal to appear, **§ 16:25**
Conversion. See index heading CONVERSION
Directed verdict motion, harmless error, **§ 12:46 to 12:51**
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Instructions to jury, refusal of tendered instruction by court, **§ 13:56 to 13:61**
Offer of proof, refusal to permit, **§ 12:104**
Pleadings, denials, **§ 7:161, 7:233**
Punitive damages. See index heading PUNITIVE DAMAGES
Verdicts, refusal of court to tender issue for special verdict, **§ 13:80**

REGULATIONS
Negligence, existence of duty, **§ 4:8**

REHABILITATION
Examination of witnesses, impeachment, **§ 12:152**

REHEARING
Arbitration pursuant to private agreements, **§ 9:76**

REHEARSING TESTIMONY
Pretrial practice and procedure, **§ 10:110, 10:115**

REIMBURSEMENT
Attorney-client relationship, reimbursement of medical expenses from insurance carrier or other sources, **§ 2:171**
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES

REJECTION
See index heading ACCEPTANCE OR REJECTION

RELATION BACK
Filing suit, relation back of amendments, **§ 7:54**
Products liability, **§ 4:247**

RELATIVES
See index heading FAMILY AND RELATIVES

RELEASE
See index heading DISCHARGE OR RELEASE

RELEVANCY
Admissibility of evidence, **§ 12:67**
Attorney-client relationship. See index heading ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP
Codes, deviation from, evidence, **§ 12:80**
Collateral source rule, evidence, **§ 12:85**
Compliance with industrial safety standards, evidence, **§ 12:81 to 12:83**
Conditionally relevant evidence, **§ 12:71**
Conditions subsequent, evidence, **§ 12:73 to 12:76**
Custom, evidence, **§ 12:75, 12:78**
Damages, relevance of work history, **§ 5:83**
Deviation from government or industry codes, evidence, **§ 12:80**
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Evidence
admissibility, **§ 12:67**
codes, deviation from, **§ 12:80**
collateral source rule, **§ 12:85**
compliance with industrial safety standards, **§ 12:81 to 12:83**
conditionally relevant evidence, **§ 12:71**
conditions, subsequent, **§ 12:73 to 12:76**
custom, **§ 12:75, 12:78**
deviation from government or industry codes, **§ 12:80**
exclusion of relevant evidence, **§ 12:67**
existence of insurance, **§ 12:84, 12:85**
feasibility, **§ 12:76**

RELEVANCY—Cont'd
Evidence—Cont'd
government codes, deviation from, **§ 12:80**
government reports, compliance with industrial safety standards, **§ 12:83**
industry codes or standards, **§ 12:80 to 12:83**
law of evidence, **§ 12:69**
medical records, **§ 12:87**
methods of practice, customary, **§ 12:78**
offer of compromise, **§ 12:86**
pattern, **§ 12:75**
preliminary determination by court, **§ 12:70, 12:71**
presentation of evidence, **§ 12:66 to 12:87**
repairs, subsequent, **§ 12:73 to 12:76**
reports, government reports, **§ 12:83**
safety standards, compliance with industrial, **§ 12:81 to 12:83**
similar accidents, **§ 12:77**
standards, compliance with industrial safety standards, **§ 12:81 to 12:83**
strict liability, **§ 12:74**
subsequent conditions or repairs, **§ 12:73 to 12:76**
violation of statute, **§ 12:79**
Exclusion of relevant evidence, **§ 12:67**
Existence of insurance, evidence, **§ 12:84, 12:85**
Feasibility, evidence, **§ 12:76**
Government codes, deviation from, evidence, **§ 12:80**
Government reports, compliance with industrial safety standards, evidence, **§ 12:83**
Industry codes or standards, evidence, **§ 12:80 to 12:83**
Law of evidence, **§ 12:69**
Medical records, evidence, **§ 12:87**
Methods of practice, customary, evidence, **§ 12:78**

RELEVANCY—Cont'd
Negligence and standard of care, custom and practice in relevant community, **§ 4:55**
Offer of compromise, evidence, **§ 12:86**
Pattern, evidence, **§ 12:75**
Preliminary determination by court, evidence, **§ 12:70, 12:71**
Prelitigation investigation and analysis. See index heading PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS
Presentation of evidence, **§ 12:66 to 12:87**
Repairs, subsequent, evidence, **§ 12:73 to 12:76**
Reports, evidence, **§ 12:83**
Safety standards, compliance with industrial, evidence, **§ 12:81 to 12:83**
Settlement value, relevant factors affecting, **§ 6:22 to 6:35**
Similar accidents, evidence, **§ 12:77**
Standards, compliance with industrial safety standards, evidence, **§ 12:81 to 12:83**
Strict liability, evidence, **§ 12:74**
Subsequent conditions or repairs, evidence, **§ 12:73 to 12:76**
Violation of statute, evidence, **§ 12:79**

REMARRIAGE
Independent damages claims, **§ 5:205**

REMITTITUR
Judgment notwithstanding the verdict, **§ 15:43 to 15:45**
Punitive damages, **§ 5:170, 5:171**
Verdict, **§ 13:94, 13:95**

RENDITION OF VERDICT
Presence of counsel, **§ 13:84**

RENVOI
Conflict of laws, **§ 7:144**

REPAIR
See index heading MAINTENANCE OR REPAIR

REPLY
Pleadings, **§ 7:234**

REPORTS AND REPORTING
Attorney-client relationship. See index heading ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Expert witnesses, news reports and location and selection of experts, **§ 3:115**
Initial client contact and interview. See index heading INITIAL CLIENT CONTACT AND INTERVIEW
Medical records or reports. See index heading MEDICAL RECORDS OR REPORTS
Prelitigation investigation and analysis. See index heading PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS
Products liability, **§ 4:265, 4:290**
Relevancy of evidence, government reports, **§ 12:83**
Settlement and compromise, effective settlement negotiations, **§ 6:52**

REPOSE, STATUTES OF
See index heading STATUTES OF REPOSE

REPRESENTATIVES
Arbitration pursuant to private agreements, representation by attorney at hearing, **§ 9:52**
Parties, necessity of indicating status as representative, **§ 7:63**
Pleadings, persons acting in representative capacity, **§ 7:205**
Service of process and papers, **§ 7:256 to 7:258**
Settlement and compromise, negotiations with insurance claims representative, **§ 6:48 to 6:81**

REPUTATION
Settlement and compromise, reputation of attorneys, **§ 6:34**

REQUESTS
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY

REQUESTS—Cont'd
Examination of witnesses, exclusion of witnesses, **§ 12:120, 12:121**
Instructions to jury, **§ 13:37 to 13:71**
Judgment notwithstanding the verdict, request for remittitur or reduction of verdict, **§ 15:43 to 15:45**
Jury view, **§ 12:231 to 12:233**
Products liability. See index heading PRODUCTS LIABILITY
Selecting the jury, excusal of juror and alternate substituted, **§ 11:81 to 11:83**
Service of process and papers, time for request, **§ 7:245**
Settlement and compromise, dismissal, **§ 6:164, 6:165**
Verdicts. See index heading VERDICTS

RESCUE AND RESCUERS
Burden of proof, rescue as negating comparative fault, **§ 12:16**
Negligence. See index heading NEGLIGENCE

RESEARCH
Attorney-client relationship, legal research file in complex case, **§ 2:207**
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, research product history, **§ 3:75 to 3:79**
Pretrial practice and procedure, legal research, **§ 10:12**

RESERVES PLACED ON CLAIM
Settlement and compromise, **§ 6:17**

RESERVOIRS
Premises liability, attractive nuisance, **§ 4:189**

RESIDENTS OR NONRESIDENTS
Discovery, resident or nonresident witnesses, **§ 8:129, 8:130, 8:138**
Jurisdiction. See index heading JURISDICTION
Service of process and papers. See index heading SERVICE OF PROCESS AND PAPERS

RES IPSA LOQUITUR
Instructions to jury, **§ 13:52**
Presumptions and inferences, **§ 12:21**
Prima facie case, **§ 12:33**
Products liability, **§ 4:213**

RES JUDICATA
Default and default judgment, **§ 7:316**

RESPONSE OR RESPONSES
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Initial client contact, **§ 2:10 to 2:21**
Pleadings, responsive, **§ 7:164**
Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE
Summary judgment. See index heading SUMMARY JUDGMENT

RESTRAINING ORDER
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, product liability investigations, **§ 3:72**

RESTRAINT OF PERSON OR PROPERTY
False imprisonment, **§ 4:132**

RESTRICTIONS
See index heading LIMITATIONS OR RESTRICTIONS

RESUMPTION
Deposition, **§ 8:150**

RETAINED OR RETAINING
Expert witnesses, **§ 3:131 to 3:134**
Initial client contact and interview, considerations when retained for defense of party, **§ 2:4**

RETIREMENT OF JURY
Settlement and compromise, **§ 6:96**

RETURN
Attorney-client relationship, when to return to work, **§ 2:176**

RETURN—Cont'd
Discovery, irregularities in completion and return of deposition, **§ 8:171**
Service of process and papers, **§ 7:250**

REVIEW
See index heading APPEAL OR REVIEW

RISKS
Appeal or review, risk of harm as unreasonable, **§ 15:59**
Arbitration and mediation, tactical considerations and preparation, **§ 9:20**
Medical malpractice, informed consent, **§ 4:320**
Negligence, duty-risk analysis, **§ 4:2, 4:6, 4:13**
Prima facie case, duty risk causation, **§ 12:32**
Products liability. See index heading PRODUCTS LIABILITY
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE
Unreasonable risk of harm. See index heading UNREASONABLE RISK OF HARM

ROADS
See index heading HIGHWAYS AND STREETS

ROLE
Attorney-client relationship, advising client as to role of counsel, **§ 2:183**
Submitting the case, role of court and jury, **§ 13:1 to 13:6**

RULES OF COURT
Arbitration and mediation, **§ 9:11, 9:12**
Pretrial practice and procedure, becoming familiar with local rules, **§ 10:1, 10:2**

RULINGS
Pleadings, **§ 7:170**

RUNNING OF STATUTE OF LIMITATIONS
See index heading STATUTE OF LIMITATIONS

SAFETY STANDARDS
Relevancy of evidence, compliance with industrial safety standards, **§ 12:81 to 12:83**

SAMPLE CASES
General treatment, **§ 17:1 to 17:53**
Amendments
second amending petition, auto accident/highway design defect suit, **§ 17:26**
third amending petition, auto accident/highway design defect suit, **§ 17:27**
Answers
auto/train collision, answer to petition for wrongful death and survival damages, **§ 17:36**
medical negligence case, plaintiff request for interrogatories to be answered by hospital defendant, **§ 17:12**
Appeal or review
diagnosis failure, complaint for medical malpractice and request for medical review panel, **§ 17:9**
Appointments. See Tutorship, below
Automobiles
answer to petition for wrongful death and survival damages, auto/train collision, **§ 17:36**
design defects. See Design defects, below
exceptions to plaintiff's petition for wrongful death and survival damages, auto/train collision, **§ 17:37**
first supplemental petition, auto-train collision, **§ 17:32**
injunctions, petition for injunction and order to preserve evidence in automobile collision case, **§ 17:23**
insurance, plaintiff interrogatories to defendant auto insurance

SAMPLE CASES—Cont'd
Automobiles—Cont'd
company, **§ 17:3**
jury charges in automobile accident lawsuit, request for, **§ 17:52**
pedestrian/police car collision. See Pedestrian/police car collision, below
petitions
auto accident, petition for damages, **§ 17:1**
railroads. See Railroads, below
second amending petition, auto accident/highway design defect suit, **§ 17:26**
summary judgment, motion for partial summary judgment in automobile accident case, **§ 17:53**
third amending petition, auto accident/highway design defect suit, **§ 17:27**
Benefit of minor, trust created for, **§ 17:42**
Children or minors
judgment authorizing settlement of minor's claim, **§ 17:45**
order authorizing deposit of minor's property in trust, **§ 17:43**
orders appointing tutrix over minor plaintiffs, **§ 17:39**
petition for appointment of tutrix over minor plaintiffs, **§ 17:38**
petition to place minor's property in trust, **§ 17:41**
settlement, petition for authority to settle minor's claim, **§ 17:44**
trust created for benefit of minor, **§ 17:42**
Class action, petition for recovery of damages caused by explosion, **§ 17:6**
Complaint for medical malpractice, **§ 17:9**
Concursus
answer to petition, **§ 17:51**
petition for, **§ 17:50**

SAMPLE CASES—Cont'd
Cross-examination of adverse medical witness, **§ 17:17, 17:18**
Curator on behalf of interdict, settlement agreement, **§ 17:46**
Damages
answer to petition for wrongful death and survival damages, auto/train collision, **§ 17:36**
auto accident, petition for damages, **§ 17:1**
auto/train collision, petition for damages, **§ 17:30**
class action petition, recovery of damages caused by explosion, **§ 17:6**
design defect suit, petition for damages in auto accident/highway design defect suit, **§ 17:25**
exceptions to plaintiff's petition for wrongful death and survival damages, auto/train collision, **§ 17:37**
slip and fall in supermarket, petition for damages, **§ 17:2**
Deposition examination of adverse medical expert with reference to authoritative text, **§ 17:16**
Design defects
interrogatories requested by plaintiff, auto accident/highway design defect, **§ 17:29**
petition for damages in auto accident/highway design defect suit, **§ 17:25**
production requested by plaintiff, auto accident/highway design defect, **§ 17:28**
second amending petition, auto accident/highway design defect suit, **§ 17:26**
third amending petition, auto accident/highway design defect suit, **§ 17:27**
Diagnosis failure, complaint for medical malpractice and request for medical review panel, **§ 17:9**
Direct examination
expert witness, direct examination

SAMPLE CASES—Cont'd
Direct examination—Cont'd
of medical expert with reference to authoritative medical text, **§ 17:15**
medical negligence case, direct examination of plaintiff in, **§ 17:14**
Escalator accident
interrogatories, plaintiff's interrogatories and request for production to building owner and operator, **§ 17:21**
products liability/premises liability petition, escalator accident, **§ 17:20**
Evidence
order to preserve evidence in pedestrian/police car collision, **§ 17:24**
petition for injunction and order to preserve evidence in automobile collision case, **§ 17:23**
Exceptions to plaintiff's petition for wrongful death and survival damages, auto/train collision, **§ 17:37**
Expert witnesses
deposition examination of adverse medical expert with reference to authoritative text, **§ 17:16**
direct examination of medical expert with reference to authoritative medical text, **§ 17:15**
Explosions and explosives
class action petition, recovery of damages caused by explosion, **§ 17:6**
interrogatories, plant explosion case, **§ 17:8**
production of documents, plant explosion case, **§ 17:7**
First supplemental petition, auto-train collision, **§ 17:32**
Highways and streets. See Design defects, above
Hospitals
interrogatories to be answered by hospital defendant, **§ 17:12**

SAMPLE CASES—Cont'd
Hospitals—Cont'd
request for production of documents by hospital defendant, **§ 17:13**
Injunctions, petition for injunction and order to preserve evidence in automobile collision case, **§ 17:23**
Insurance, plaintiff interrogatories to defendant auto insurance company, **§ 17:3**
Interrogatories
auto accident/highway design defect, plaintiff's request for interrogatories, **§ 17:29**
auto insurance, plaintiff interrogatories to defendant auto insurance company, **§ 17:3**
escalator accident, plaintiff's interrogatories and request for production to building owner and operator, **§ 17:21**
medical negligence, **§ 17:10, 17:12**
plant explosion case, **§ 17:8**
railroads, plaintiff interrogatories to defendant railroad company, **§ 17:33**
Judgment authorizing settlement of minor's claim, **§ 17:45**
Jury charges in automobile accident lawsuit, request for, **§ 17:52**
Jury order, **§ 17:31**
Letters
tutorship, **§ 17:40**
Malpractice, complaint for medical malpractice and request for medical review panel for diagnosis failure, **§ 17:9**
Managers and management
interdict, petition for authority to manage settlement funds on behalf of, **§ 17:48**
planned management of settlement, order authorizing, **§ 17:49**
Manufacturers and manufacturing, products liability petition against gun manufacturers, retailers and organizations, **§ 17:19**

SAMPLE CASES—Cont'd
Medical malpractice, complaint for medical malpractice and request for medical review panel, **§ 17:9**
Medical negligence case
answers, plaintiff request for interrogatories to be answered by hospital defendant, **§ 17:12**
direct examination of plaintiff in, **§ 17:14**
interrogatories, **§ 17:10, 17:12**
production of documents, **§ 17:11, 17:13**
Medical witness, cross-examination of adverse medical witness with reference to authoritative text, **§ 17:17**
Negligence. See Medical negligence case, above
Operator of building, plaintiff's interrogatories and request for production to building owner and operator, **§ 17:21**
Orders
appointing tutrix over minor plaintiffs, **§ 17:39**
deposit of minor's property in trust, order authorizing, **§ 17:43**
jury order, **§ 17:31**
petition for injunction and order to preserve evidence in automobile collision case, **§ 17:23**
planned management of settlement, order authorizing, **§ 17:49**
preservation of evidence in pedestrian/police car collision, **§ 17:24**
Organizations, products liability petition against gun manufacturers, retailers and, **§ 17:19**
Pedestrian/police car collision
order to preserve evidence in pedestrian/police car collision, **§ 17:24**
petition for wrongful death and survival action, pedestrian-police car collision, **§ 17:22**

SAMPLE CASES—Cont'd
Petitions
amendments. See Amendments, above
answer to petition for wrongful death and survival damages, auto/train collision, **§ 17:36**
appointment of tutrix over minor plaintiffs, **§ 17:38**
auto accident, petition for damages, **§ 17:1**
auto/train collision, petition for damages, **§ 17:30**
children or minors, petition to place minor's property in trust, **§ 17:41**
class action petition, recovery of damages caused by explosion, **§ 17:6**
design defect suit, petition for damages in auto accident/highway design defect suit, **§ 17:25**
exceptions to plaintiff's petition for wrongful death and survival damages, auto/train collision, **§ 17:37**
first supplemental petition, auto-train collision, **§ 17:32**
injunction and order to preserve evidence in automobile collision case, **§ 17:23**
pedestrian-police car collision, petition for wrongful death and survival action, **§ 17:22**
preservation of evidence in automobile collision case, petition for injunction and order for, **§ 17:23**
property of minor to be placed in trust, **§ 17:41**
railroads. See Railroads, below
second amending petition, auto accident/highway design defect suit, **§ 17:26**
settlement
authority to manage settlement funds, petition for, **§ 17:48**
minor's claim, petition for authority, **§ 17:44**

SAMPLE CASES—Cont'd
Petitions—Cont'd
slip and fall in supermarket, petition for damages, **§ 17:2**
third amending petition, auto accident/highway design defect suit, **§ 17:27**
wrongful death and survival action. See Wrongful death and survival action, below
Planned management of settlement, order authorizing, **§ 17:49**
Plant explosion case, **§ 17:7, 17:8**
Police cars
order to preserve evidence in pedestrian/police car collision, **§ 17:24**
petition for wrongful death and survival action, pedestrian-police car collision, **§ 17:22**
Premises liability petition, escalator accident, **§ 17:20**
Preservation of evidence
order to preserve evidence in pedestrian/police car collision, **§ 17:24**
petition for injunction and order to preserve evidence in automobile collision case, **§ 17:23**
Production of documents or things
auto accident/highway design defect, production requested by plaintiff, **§ 17:28**
medical negligence, **§ 17:11, 17:13**
plant explosion case, **§ 17:7**
railroad, company, plaintiff's request for production of documents to defendant, **§ 17:34**
Products liability
escalator accident, products liability/premises liability petition, **§ 17:20**
gun manufacturers, retailers and organizations, products liability petition against, **§ 17:19**
Progress of a personal injury case, **§ 1:17**

SAMPLE CASES—Cont'd
Railroads
damages, petition for in auto/train collision case, **§ 17:30**
exceptions to plaintiff's petition for wrongful death and survival damages, auto/train collision, **§ 17:37**
first supplemental petition, auto-train collision, **§ 17:32**
interrogatories, plaintiff interrogatories to defendant railroad company, **§ 17:33**
production of documents, plaintiff's request for production of documents to defendant railroad company, **§ 17:34**
wrongful death and survival damages, auto/train collision petition, **§ 17:35, 17:36**
Rebuttal, two accidents producing soft tissue injuries, **§ 17:5**
Release, **§ 17:47**
Second amending petition, auto accident/highway design defect suit, **§ 17:26**
Settlement
curator on behalf of interdict, settlement agreement, **§ 17:46**
interdict, petition for authority to manage settlement funds on behalf of, **§ 17:48**
judgment authorizing settlement of minor's claim, **§ 17:45**
petition for authority to settle minor's claim, **§ 17:44**
planned management of settlement, order authorizing, **§ 17:49**
Slip and fall, petition for damages, **§ 17:2**
Soft tissue injuries
rebuttal, two accidents producing soft tissue injuries, **§ 17:5**
summation by plaintiff, two accidents producing soft tissue damages, **§ 17:4**
Summary judgment, motion for partial summary judgment in automobile accident case, **§ 17:53**
Summation by plaintiff, two accidents producing soft tissue damages, **§ 17:4**
Supplemental petitions, auto-train collision, **§ 17:32**
Third amending petition, auto accident/highway design defect suit, **§ 17:27**
Title and ownership, escalator accident, plaintiff's interrogatories and request for production to building owner and operator, **§ 17:21**
Trains. See Railroads, above
Trusts and trustees
benefit of minor, trust created for, **§ 17:42**
order authorizing deposit of minor's property in trust, **§ 17:43**
petition to place minor's property in trust, **§ 17:41**
Tutorship
appointments
orders appointing tutrix over minor plaintiffs, **§ 17:39**
petition for appointment of tutrix over minor plaintiffs, **§ 17:38**
letters of tutorship, **§ 17:40**
orders appointing tutrix over minor plaintiffs, **§ 17:39**
petition for appointment of tutrix over minor plaintiffs, **§ 17:38**
Weapons and firearms, products liability petition against gun manufacturers, retailers and organizations, **§ 17:19**
Wrongful death and survival
answer to petition for wrongful death and survival damages, auto/train collision, **§ 17:36**
exceptions to plaintiff's petition for wrongful death and survival damages, auto/train collision, **§ 17:37**

SAMPLE CASES—Cont'd
Wrongful death and survival —Cont'd
petition
auto/train collision, **§ 17:35**
pedestrian-police car collision, **§ 17:22**
railroads, damages for auto/train collision petition, **§ 17:35, 17:36**

SANCTIONS OR PENALTIES
Discovery, enforcement of discovery rights, **§ 8:243 to 8:260**
Evaluation of the case, risk of sanctions for pursuing meritless case, **§ 2:58**
Pleadings, **§ 7:187 to 7:190**
Pretrial practice and procedure, frivolous claims, **§ 10:37**
Settlement and compromise, penalties for rejection of statutory offer or demand, **§ 6:111 to 6:116**

SATISFACTION OF JUDGMENT
Collecting the judgment. See index heading COLLECTING THE JUDGMENT
Evaluation of the case, **§ 2:71**
Settlement and compromise, **§ 6:98**

SAVINGS
Arbitration and mediation, tactical considerations and preparation, **§ 9:18, 9:22**

SCALE LOCATION SURVEY OF SCENE OF ACCIDENT
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, **§ 3:34**

SCANDALOUS MATERIAL
Pleadings, **§ 7:190**

SCENE OF ACCIDENT
Jury view, **§ 12:231**
Prelitigation investigation and analysis. See index heading PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS
Pretrial practice and procedure, scene of accident diagrams, **§ 10:121**

SCENE OF ACCIDENT—Cont'd
Products liability, inspection of scene, **§ 4:291**
Real or demonstrative evidence, **§ 12:199**

SCHEDULES
See index heading LISTS OR SCHEDULES

SCHOOLS AND EDUCATION
Attorney-client relationship, educating client about litigation, **§ 2:227**
Expert witnesses. See index heading EXPERT WITNESSES
Negligence. See index heading NEGLIGENCE
Selecting the jury, educational background, **§ 11:55**

SCIENCE AND SCIENTIFIC MATTERS
Expert witnesses. See index heading EXPERT WITNESSES
Products liability, scientific evidence, **§ 4:277 to 4:291**

SEALED
Containers, products liability, **§ 4:245**
Instruments. See index heading DISCOVERY

SECRETARY OF STATE
Service of process and papers, corporations, **§ 7:264, 7:265**

SEIZURE
Collecting the judgment, seizure as wrongful or improper, **§ 16:28**

SELECTING THE JURY
General treatment, **§ 11:39 to 11:84**
Acquaintance with party or witness, **§ 11:58**
Addressing the panel, **§ 11:49 to 11:51**
Alternate substituted, **§ 11:81 to 11:83**
Areas of inquiry, voir dire, **§ 11:52 to 11:68**
Attorneys, voir dire by, **§ 11:47**
Burden of proof, **§ 11:42, 11:68**

SELECTING THE JURY—Cont'd
Cause, challenges for, **§ 11:70 to 11:73**
Challenges
cause, **§ 11:70 to 11:73**
peremptory challenges, **§ 11:74 to 11:80**
Competency of juror, **§ 11:53, 11:54**
Consultants, use of jury consultant, **§ 11:79, 11:80**
Corporate defendants, "deep pockets," **§ 11:67**
Cross-section, right to, **§ 11:41, 11:42**
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES
"Deep pockets" of corporate defendants or insurance companies, belief of, **§ 11:67**
Description of case, **§ 11:51**
Discretion of court, **§ 11:54**
Educational background, **§ 11:55**
Employment by insurance companies, **§ 11:63**
Evidence, burden of proof, **§ 11:42, 11:68**
Excusal of juror requested, **§ 11:81 to 11:83**
Exercise
cause challenges, **§ 11:72**
peremptory challenges, **§ 11:78**
Grounds
challenges for cause, **§ 11:71**
excusal of juror and alternate substituted, **§ 11:82**
Hospital, patient of same, **§ 11:62**
Insurance companies
"deep pockets," **§ 11:67**
work for, **§ 11:63**
Introducing self and client, **§ 11:50**
Late juror, **§ 11:84**
Less than twelve, stipulation of jury of, **§ 11:39 to 11:42**
Manner, regulation by court, **§ 11:48**
Number of peremptory challenges, **§ 11:77**
Objections to improper questions, **§ 11:69**
Pain and suffering, damages for, **§ 11:66**

SELECTING THE JURY—Cont'd
Parties
acquaintance of juror with party, **§ 11:58**
voir dire by party, **§ 11:47**
Patient of same doctor or hospital, **§ 11:62**
Pending matters, similar suit pending, **§ 11:65**
Peremptory challenges, **§ 11:74 to 11:80**
Physicians, patient of same doctor or hospital, **§ 11:62**
Pitfalls to avoid, **§ 11:45**
Post-acceptance challenges for cause, **§ 11:73**
Preconceived view on propriety of punitive damages, **§ 11:66**
Premises, familiarity with, **§ 11:61**
Prior contacts or prejudices, **§ 11:57 to 11:67**
Procedure, generally, **§ 11:44, 11:45**
Publicity about case, **§ 11:56**
Punitive damages, preconceived view on propriety of, **§ 11:66**
Regulation of manner by court, voir dire, **§ 11:48**
Request for excusal of juror and alternate substituted, **§ 11:81 to 11:83**
Same or similar
accident or injury, **§ 11:64**
patient of same doctor or hospital, **§ 11:62**
pending matters, similar suit pending, **§ 11:65**
service on similar case, **§ 11:59**
use of same or similar product, **§ 11:60**
Service on similar case, **§ 11:59**
Six jurors, **§ 11:76**
Sleeping, excusal of juror, **§ 11:83**
Stipulation of jury of less than twelve, **§ 11:39 to 11:42**
Substitution with alternate, **§ 11:81 to 11:83**
Technical background, **§ 11:55**
Twelve jurors, **§ 11:77**

SELECTING THE JURY—Cont'd
Voir dire
general treatment, **§ 11:43 to 11:69**
accident or injury, similar, **§ 11:64**
acquaintance with party or witness, **§ 11:58**
addressing panel, **§ 11:49 to 11:51**
areas of inquiry
general treatment, **§ 11:52 to 11:68**
competency of juror, **§ 11:53, 11:54**
educational or technical background, **§ 11:55**
publicity of case, **§ 11:56**
attorney-client relationship, setting up file for thoughts as to voir dire, **§ 2:215**
attorneys, voir dire by, **§ 11:47**
burden of proof, understanding, **§ 11:68**
competency of juror, **§ 11:53, 11:54**
court
regulation of voir dire, **§ 11:48**
voir dire by, **§ 11:46**
description of case, **§ 11:51**
educational background, **§ 11:55**
familiarity with premises, **§ 11:61**
insurance company, work for, **§ 11:63**
introducing self and client, **§ 11:50**
objections to improper questions, **§ 11:69**
parties, voir dire by, **§ 11:47**
patient of same doctor or hospital, **§ 11:62**
preconceived views, **§ 11:66**
pretrial practice and procedure, voir dire proposed, **§ 10:132**
prior contacts or prejudices
general treatment, **§ 11:57 to 11:67**
accident or injury, similar, **§ 11:64**
acquaintance with party or witness, **§ 11:58**
"deep pockets," beliefs concerning, **§ 11:67**

SELECTING THE JURY—Cont'd
Voir dire—Cont'd
prior contacts or prejudices —Cont'd
familiarity with premises, **§ 11:61**
insurance company, work for, **§ 11:63**
patient of same doctor or hospital, **§ 11:62**
pending suit, similar, **§ 11:65**
preconceived views, **§ 11:66**
service in similar case, **§ 11:59**
use of same or similar product, **§ 11:60**
procedure, generally, **§ 11:44, 11:45**
publicity of case, **§ 11:56**
regulation of manner by court, **§ 11:48**
service in similar case, **§ 11:59**
technical background, **§ 11:55**
use of same or similar product, **§ 11:60**
Witnesses, acquaintance with, **§ 11:58**

SELECTION
Attorney-client relationship, selection of physician, **§ 2:173**
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Expert witnesses, **§ 3:105 to 3:127**
Jury. See index heading SELECTING THE JURY
Mediator, **§ 9:82 to 9:84**

SELF-CONFIDENCE
Opening statements, manifestation of self-confidence, **§ 11:110**

SELF-DEFENSE
Battery, **§ 4:121**

SELF-EMPLOYMENT
Damages, **§ 5:64 to 5:66**

SELF-INCRIMINATION
Discovery, **§ 8:242**

SELLERS
Parties, **§ 7:78, 7:82**

SELLERS—Cont'd
Products liability, **§ 4:210, 4:237**

SEMINARS
Expert witnesses, location and selection through seminar exhibitors, **§ 3:116**

SEPARATE TRIALS
General treatment, **§ 11:20, 11:23 to 11:25**
Insurance coverage, **§ 11:25**
Jury trial, **§ 11:24**
Pleadings, **§ 7:181**

SEQUENCE OR ORDER
See index heading ORDER OR SEQUENCE

SERVICE OF PROCESS AND PAPERS
General treatment, **§ 7:244 to 7:276**
Abuse of process, **§ 7:274 to 7:276**
Attorney, service on, **§ 7:257**
Banks, service on, **§ 7:266**
Business, service at place of, **§ 7:253**
Citations
general treatment, **§ 7:244 to 7:276**
third-party practice, **§ 7:102**
Collecting the judgment, **§ 16:22**
Corporations, service on, **§ 7:262 to 7:267**
Costs of actions, **§ 14:19**
Death of nonresident before service, **§ 7:269**
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Doctor, service on, **§ 7:259**
Domiciliary service, **§ 7:255**
Filing suit, generally, **§ 7:244 to 7:276**
Foreign corporations, **§ 7:263, 7:265**
Form of citation including petition, **§ 7:246**
Governmental entities, service on, **§ 7:261**
Insufficiency of service or citation, claim of, **§ 7:249**
Insurance companies, service on, **§ 7:267**

SERVICE OF PROCESS AND PAPERS—Cont'd
Jurisdiction, nonresident service, **§ 7:132, 7:133**
Location. See Place or location, below
Methods of effecting service, **§ 7:251 to 7:273**
Multiple defendants, **§ 7:258**
Natural persons, service on, **§ 7:252 to 7:254**
Negligent operation of automobile, service on nonresidents to recover for, **§ 7:268, 7:269**
Nonresidents
general treatment, **§ 7:268 to 7:273**
death of nonresident before service, **§ 7:269**
inability to serve, **§ 7:273**
jurisdiction, **§ 7:132, 7:133**
watercraft, service regarding operation of by nonresident, **§ 7:270**
Parties, service of citation and pleadings, **§ 7:102**
Person who may make service, **§ 7:247**
Petitions, form of citation including, **§ 7:246**
Place or location
general treatment, **§ 7:254**
business, service at place of, **§ 7:253**
Pretrial practice and procedure, service of subpoenas, **§ 10:100 to 10:103**
Representative, service on, **§ 7:256 to 7:258**
Return of service, **§ 7:250**
Secretary of State, corporations, **§ 7:264, 7:265**
Subpoenas, **§ 7:248, 10:100 to 10:103**
Supplementary rules of service, **§ 7:271**
Time for request of service, **§ 7:245**
Ulterior purpose, **§ 7:276**

SERVICE OF PROCESS AND PAPERS—Cont'd
Unincorporated associations, service on, **§ 7:260**
Watercraft, service regarding operation of by nonresident, **§ 7:270**

SETOFF
See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE

SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE
General treatment, **§ 1:6, 6:1 to 6:184**
Ability or inability
attorneys' ability, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:34**
discounts, ability of opposition, **§ 6:46**
Acceptance
effective settlement negotiations, acceptable offer not forthcoming, **§ 6:79**
failure to accept, **§ 6:112, 6:113**
rejection. See Rejection, below
Account of accident by client, information not to provide carrier, **§ 6:54**
Actual receipt of present value, structured settlements, **§ 6:139**
Advantages or disadvantages
effective settlement negotiations, advantages of negotiating with defense counsel, **§ 6:85**
potential disadvantages for claimant, structured settlements, **§ 6:143**
structured settlements, **§ 6:134 to 6:142**
Advice from other lawyers, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:41 to 6:46**
Agreements
enforcing settlement agreements, **§ 6:174 to 6:178**
Mary Carter agreements, **§ 6:184**
mediation, settlement agreement, **§ 9:93**

SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE—Cont'd
Amount
bottom line figure, **§ 6:59**
defendants, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:31**
high-low range, **§ 6:60**
initial demand, **§ 6:58 to 6:60**
setoff for amount of settlement, nonsettling defendants entitled to, **§ 6:122, 6:123**
Annuity insurer, structured settlements, **§ 6:144**
Appeal or review
effective settlement negotiations, **§ 6:99, 6:100**
filing appeal encouraging settlement, **§ 15:70**
Appearance of readiness, effective settlement negotiations, **§ 6:69**
Approval. See Consent or approval, below
Assets of defendant, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:33**
Attorneys
advice from other lawyers, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:41 to 6:46**
defense counsel, negotiations with after suit is filed, **§ 6:82 to 6:87**
efficient law practice, **§ 6:8**
ethical obligation, structured settlements, **§ 6:132, 6:133**
fees. See Attorneys' fees, below
insurance defense counsel, ''in-house'' versus ''independent'' counsel, **§ 6:84**
open settlement negotiations, claimant's counsel, **§ 6:50**
reputation and ability, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:34**
Attorneys' fees
concluding and enforcing the settlement, **§ 6:181**

SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE—Cont'd
Attorneys' fees—Cont'd
conflict of interest regarding attorney fees, structured settlements, **§ 6:147 to 6:151**
contingency fees, structured settlements, **§ 6:149 to 6:151**
structured settlements, **§ 6:133**
Authority and authorization
defense counsel's authority, **§ 6:87**
express authority of client to settle, **§ 6:62**
Avoidance
appeal risks, **§ 6:99**
delay, **§ 6:5**
mismanagement risk avoidance, structured settlements, **§ 6:135**
overstating facts, **§ 6:68**
take-it-or-leave-it demands, **§ 6:71**
Bad faith
letter, sending, **§ 6:101 to 6:109**
Bad faith. See Good faith, below
Below fair settlement value, offer, **§ 6:76**
Bodily injury claim, determining settlement value of, **§ 6:22 to 6:46**
Bottom line figure, **§ 6:59**
Brochures, **§ 6:93**
Burden of proof on good faith issue, **§ 6:128**
Calculation of interest, **§ 6:180**
Cause of action against insurer, statutes, **§ 6:12**
Children or minors. See index heading CHILDREN OR MINORS
Class actions, **§ 6:21**
Client's concerns, **§ 6:4 to 6:8**
Collecting the judgment, **§ 16:4, 16:36**
Collection of proceeds, **§ 6:178**
Comparison
information not to provide carrier, comparison of, **§ 6:53 to 6:56**
subrogation or indemnification, comparison of equitable subrogation rights or

SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE—Cont'd
Comparison—Cont'd
indemnification, **§ 6:125**
taxable lump-sum settlements, **§ 6:140**
Compensation, **§ 6:107**
Compliance motion, **§ 6:175**
Concluding the settlement, **§ 6:153 to 6:183**
Conclusion, bad faith letter, **§ 6:108**
Conditions imposed in offer or demand, **§ 6:114**
Conferences
concluding settlement at in-court conference, **§ 6:166 to 6:168**
opportunities to settle at settlement conference, **§ 6:92, 6:93**
Conflict of interest regarding attorney fees, structured settlements, **§ 6:147 to 6:151**
Consent judgments, **§ 6:155**
Consent or approval
court's approval
class action settlements, **§ 6:21**
concluding and enforcing the settlement, **§ 6:170 to 6:172**
insurer's consent, concluding and enforcing the settlement, **§ 6:154**
Constructive receipt of present value, structured settlements, **§ 6:139**
Contents. See Form and content, below
Contingency fees, structured settlements, **§ 6:149 to 6:151**
Contracts. See Agreements, above
Contribution, good faith settlement discharges settling defendant from liability for, **§ 6:124**
Costs and expenses
actions, effects of settlement offer, **§ 14:14**
concluding and enforcing the settlement, **§ 6:181**
fees. See Attorneys' fees, above
insurance carrier, expenses to, **§ 6:15**

SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE—Cont'd
Costs and expenses—Cont'd
medical bills, bad faith letter, **§ 6:106**
reduction of costs, **§ 6:6**
Counteroffers, **§ 6:74 to 6:81**
Courts
class action settlements, court approval, **§ 6:21**
concluding and enforcing the settlement, **§ 6:166 to 6:168, 6:170 to 6:172**
Credit, **§ 6:130**
Damages
independent damages claims, settlement with joint tortfeasor, **§ 5:207**
reports and records of damages, effective settlement negotiations, **§ 6:52**
Defense
effective settlement negotiations, **§ 6:85 to 6:87**
"in-house" versus "independent" counsel, **§ 6:84**
insurer's duty to defend, **§ 6:83**
Delay. See Laches or delay, below
Demand
avoidance of take-it-or-leave-it demands, **§ 6:71**
conditions imposed in demand, **§ 6:114**
inadmissibility of rejection of demand, **§ 6:117**
initial demand, effective settlement negotiations, **§ 6:57 to 6:63, 6:72**
penalties for rejection, **§ 6:111 to 6:116**
responding to demand counteroffer, effective settlement negotiations, **§ 6:74 to 6:81**
specificity of demand, **§ 6:115**
Deposition, opportunities to settle at, **§ 6:89**
Determinable payments, **§ 6:138**
Determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:22 to 6:46**

SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE—Cont'd
Disadvantages. See Advantages or disadvantages, above
Discharge or release
dismissal and release, concluding and enforcing the settlement, **§ 6:163**
drafting release, concluding and enforcing the settlement, **§ 6:161**
execution of release, concluding and enforcing the settlement, **§ 6:156**
good faith settlement discharges settling defendant from liability for contribution, **§ 6:124**
nature of release, concluding and enforcing the settlement, **§ 6:157 to 6:160**
reformation of release, concluding and enforcing the settlement, **§ 6:162**
Discounts
ability of opposition, **§ 6:46**
judge, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:44**
jurisdiction, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:44**
liability, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:43**
time value of money, **§ 6:45**
venue, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:44**
Discovery
general treatment, **§ 8:35**
deposition, opportunities to settle at, **§ 6:89**
opportunities to settle after completion, **§ 6:91**
Dismissal, **§ 6:163 to 6:165**
Disqualification of assigned trial judge, vigorous participation in settlement negotiations, **§ 11:32**
Drafting release, **§ 6:161**

SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE—Cont'd
Duties
defend, insurer's duty to, **§ 6:83**
ethical obligation of attorney, structured settlements, **§ 6:132, 6:133**
good faith and fair dealing, **§ 6:13**
Earning capacity, **§ 6:107**
Economics
factors motivating settlement, insurance company concerns, **§ 6:14 to 6:17**
feasibility of going to trial, **§ 6:120**
realities of litigation, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:35**
Effective settlement negotiations, **§ 6:47 to 6:130**
Effect of settlement, **§ 6:20**
Efficient law practice, **§ 6:8**
Emphasis on exposure, **§ 6:70**
Empty chair argument to jury, risk of, **§ 6:119**
Enforcing the settlement, **§ 6:153 to 6:183**
Equaling fair settlement value, **§ 6:75**
Equitable subrogation, **§ 6:125, 6:126**
Ethical obligation of attorney, structured settlements, **§ 6:132, 6:133**
Evaluation
claim evaluation methods, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:36 to 6:46**
maximum claim, **§ 6:42**
Evidence
generally, **§ 6:19**
discovery. See Discovery, above
offer, **§ 12:86**
Execution of release, **§ 6:156**
Expenses. See Costs and expenses, above
Express authority of client to settle, **§ 6:62**
Factors
affecting settlement value, **§ 6:22 to 6:35**

SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE—Cont'd
Factors—Cont'd
motivating settlement, **§ 6:2 to 6:18**
Factual summary, bad faith letter, **§ 6:104**
Fair dealing, **§ 6:13**
Fair settlement value, **§ 6:75**
Feasibility of going to trial, **§ 6:120**
Fees. See Attorneys' fees, below
Filing suit
concluding the settlement, settlement reached before or after complaint filed, **§ 6:156 to 6:168**
effective settlement negotiations, **§ 6:74 to 6:81**
negotiations with defense counsel after suit is filed, **§ 6:82 to 6:87**
Final argument, **§ 13:21**
Final judgment motion, **§ 6:176**
Fixed payments, **§ 6:138**
Focus groups, **§ 6:94**
Form and content
bad faith letter, contents of, **§ 6:102 to 6:108**
piecemeal settlement, form of, **§ 6:129, 6:130**
Fraud, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:26**
Future earning capacity, **§ 6:107**
Good faith
burden of proof on good faith issue, **§ 6:128**
discharges settling defendant from liability for contribution, **§ 6:124**
duty, **§ 6:13**
limitation on piecemeal settlements, **§ 6:127, 6:128**
Guarantees, structured settlements, **§ 6:141**
High-low range, **§ 6:60**
History, medical history of claimant, **§ 6:56**
Identification of claims representative, **§ 6:49**

SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE—Cont'd
Impact
bad faith letter, **§ 6:109**
piecemeal settlement on defendant's rights, **§ 6:121 to 6:126**
Impairment of future earning capacity, **§ 6:107**
Inadmissibility of rejection of offer or demand, **§ 6:117**
Incompetent person, concluding and enforcing the settlement, **§ 6:169 to 6:173**
Indemnification or equitable subrogation rights, comparison of, **§ 6:125**
Independent counsel, insurance defense counsel, **§ 6:84**
Independent damages claims, settlement with joint tortfeasor, **§ 5:207**
Inflation
structured settlements, inflation risks, **§ 6:145**
verdicts, inflationary, **§ 6:16**
In-house counsel, insurance defense counsel, **§ 6:84**
Initial demand, effective settlement negotiations, **§ 6:57 to 6:63, 6:72**
Injuries sustained, bad faith letter, **§ 6:105**
Insurance
annuity insurer, structured settlements, **§ 6:144**
cause of action against insurer, **§ 6:12**
concerns of insurance company, **§ 6:9 to 6:18**
concluding and enforcing the settlement, **§ 6:154, 6:160**
defend, insurer's duty to, **§ 6:83**
effective settlement negotiations, generally, **§ 6:48**
expenses to insurance carrier, **§ 6:15**
"in-house" versus "independent" counsel, **§ 6:84**

SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE—Cont'd
Insurance—Cont'd
negotiations with insurance claims representative, **§ 6:48 to 6:81**
policy limits, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:33**
savings to insurance company, structured settlements, **§ 6:142**
structured settlements, **§ 6:142, 6:144**
unfair or deceptive practices, **§ 6:10 to 6:12**
Intentional misconduct, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:25**
Interest, concluding and enforcing the settlement, **§ 6:179 to 6:183**
Introduction, bad faith letter, **§ 6:103**
Involving claimant in initial demand process, effective settlement negotiations, **§ 6:61 to 6:63**
Judge, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:44**
Judgments
final judgment motion, enforcing the settlement, **§ 6:176**
postjudgment, opportunities to settle, **§ 6:97 to 6:99**
Jurisdiction, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:44**
Jury and jury trial
empty chair argument to jury, risk of, **§ 6:119**
retirement of jury, **§ 6:96**
verdict sheets, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:37 to 6:39**
Keep client informed, **§ 6:80**
Knowledge of details, **§ 6:66**
Laches or delay
avoidance of delay, **§ 6:5**
satisfaction of judgment delayed, **§ 6:98**
Letters, bad faith letter, **§ 6:101 to 6:109**

SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE—Cont'd
Limitations
good faith limitation on piecemeal settlements, **§ 6:127, 6:128**
policy limits, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:33**
tax-free periodic payments, structured settlements, **§ 6:137 to 6:139**
Lost wages, **§ 6:107**
Lump-sum payments, structured settlements, **§ 6:140, 6:151**
Malice, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:24 to 6:26**
Malpractice
effective settlement negotiations, **§ 6:81**
structured settlements, **§ 6:152**
Mary Carter agreements, **§ 6:184**
Maximum or minimum
evaluation of maximum claim, **§ 6:42**
trial uncertainty risks, minimizing, **§ 6:7**
Mediation, settlement agreement, **§ 9:93**
Medical bills, bad faith letter, **§ 6:106**
Medical examination, opportunities to settle after, **§ 6:90**
Medical history of claimant, **§ 6:56**
Minimums. See Maximum or minimum, below
Misconduct, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:24, 6:25**
Mismanagement risk avoidance, structured settlements, **§ 6:135**
Mock trial, **§ 6:94**
Money, discount for time value of, **§ 6:45**
More serious injury, interest, **§ 6:183**
Motions
compliance motion, **§ 6:175**
final judgment motion, **§ 6:176**
Motivation for settlement, **§ 6:2 to 6:18**

SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE—Cont'd
Multiple defendant cases. See Piecemeal settlements in multiple defendant cases, below
Nature
release, concluding and enforcing the settlement, **§ 6:157 to 6:160**
structured settlement, **§ 6:131 to 6:133**
Negotiations
general treatment, **§ 6:47 to 6:130**
defense counsel, negotiations with defense counsel after suit is filed, **§ 6:82 to 6:87**
effective settlement negotiations, **§ 6:47 to 6:130**
insurance claims representative, **§ 6:48 to 6:81**
separate negotiations for fees, structured settlements, **§ 6:148**
Nuisance value, offer to settle for, **§ 6:78**
Offers
acceptable offer not forthcoming, **§ 6:79**
below fair settlement value, **§ 6:76**
conditions imposed in offer or demand, **§ 6:114**
equaling fair settlement value, **§ 6:75**
inadmissibility of rejection of offer or demand, **§ 6:117**
nuisance value, offer to settle for, **§ 6:78**
penalties for rejection of statutory offer or demand, **§ 6:111 to 6:116**
responding to demand counteroffer, effective settlement negotiations, **§ 6:74 to 6:81**
specificity of offer or demand, **§ 6:115**
Oppression, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:26**
Orders of court, concluding and enforcing the settlement, **§ 6:172**

SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE—Cont'd
Other opportunities to settle, **§ 6:88 to 6:100**
Overstating facts, avoidance of, **§ 6:68**
Payments
fixed and determinable payments, **§ 6:138**
lump-sum payments, structured settlements, **§ 6:151**
periodic payments, structured settlements, **§ 6:151**
tax-free periodic payments, structured settlements, **§ 6:136 to 6:141**
willingness of carrier to pay something, **§ 6:77**
Penalties for rejection of statutory offer or demand, **§ 6:111 to 6:116**
Percentages, structured settlements, **§ 6:150**
Periodic payments, structured settlements, **§ 6:136 to 6:141, 6:151**
Piecemeal settlements in multiple defendant cases
general treatment, **§ 6:118 to 6:130**
economic feasibility of going to trial against remaining defendant, **§ 6:120**
form of piecemeal settlement, **§ 6:129, 6:130**
good-faith limitation on piecemeal settlements, **§ 6:127, 6:128**
impact of piecemeal settlement on defendant's rights
general treatment, **§ 6:121 to 6:126**
compare indemnification or equitable subrogation rights of defendant, **§ 6:125, 6:126**
good-faith settlement discharges settling defendant from liability for contribution, **§ 6:124**
nonsettling defendants entitled to set off for amount of settlement, **§ 6:122, 6:123**

SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE—Cont'd
Piecemeal settlements in multiple defendant cases—Cont'd
risk of "empty chair" argument to jury, **§ 6:119**
Policy limits, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:33**
Postjudgment, opportunities to settle, **§ 6:97 to 6:99**
Post-verdict, opportunities to settle, **§ 6:97 to 6:99**
Potential disadvantages and pitfalls for claimant, structured settlements, **§ 6:143**
Preparation, effective settlement negotiations, **§ 6:65**
Present value, structured settlements, **§ 6:139**
Pretrial practice and procedure
appearance failure, **§ 10:42**
attempted, **§ 10:63**
conferences, **§ 10:91 to 10:93**
Professionalism, effective settlement negotiations, **§ 6:73**
Public policy, **§ 6:3**
Purposes, concluding settlement at in-court conference, **§ 6:167**
Rate of interest, concluding and enforcing the settlement, **§ 6:180**
Realities of litigation, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:35**
Records and recordings
concluding settlement at in-court conference, **§ 6:166**
effective settlement negotiations, records of damages, **§ 6:52**
Reduction of costs, **§ 6:6**
Reformation of release, concluding and enforcing the settlement, **§ 6:162**
Rejection
inadmissibility of rejection of offer or demand, **§ 6:117**
penalties for rejection of statutory offer or demand, **§ 6:111 to 6:116**

SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE—Cont'd
Release. See Discharge or release, above
Relevant factors affecting settlement value, **§ 6:22 to 6:35**
Reports of damages, effective settlement negotiations, **§ 6:52**
Reputation of attorneys, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:34**
Request for dismissal, **§ 6:164, 6:165**
Rescinding compromise, **§ 6:182**
Reserves placed on claim, **§ 6:17**
Responses
demand counteroffer, effective settlement negotiations, **§ 6:74 to 6:81**
tolling of response time, **§ 6:116**
Retirement of jury, **§ 6:96**
Review. See Appeal or review, above
Risks
appeal risks, avoidance of, **§ 6:99**
inflation risks, structured settlements, **§ 6:145**
minimizing trial uncertainty risks, **§ 6:7**
mismanagement risk avoidance, structured settlements, **§ 6:135**
piecemeal settlements in multiple defendant cases, risk of "empty chair" argument to jury, **§ 6:119**
Sample cases. See index heading SAMPLE CASES
Satisfaction of judgment, **§ 6:98**
Sending bad faith letter, **§ 6:101 to 6:109**
Separate negotiations for fees, structured settlements, **§ 6:148**
Setoff
appropriate against independent tortfeasor, **§ 6:123**
nonsettling defendants entitled to setoff for amount of settlement, **§ 6:122, 6:123**
Setting aside compromise, **§ 6:182**

SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE—Cont'd
Specificity of offer or demand, **§ 6:115**
Statutes
cause of action against insurer, **§ 6:12**
penalties for rejection of statutory offer or demand, **§ 6:111 to 6:116**
Structured settlements, special considerations regarding, **§ 6:131 to 6:152**
Subrogation
comparison of equitable subrogation rights or indemnification, **§ 6:125**
equitable subrogation, **§ 6:125, 6:126**
indemnification or equitable subrogation rights, comparison of, **§ 6:125**
Subscription services, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:38**
Sympathetic plaintiffs, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:32**
Take-it-or-leave-it demands, avoidance of, **§ 6:71**
Target defendants, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:30**
Taxation
lump-sum settlements, **§ 6:140**
periodic payments, tax-free, **§ 6:136 to 6:141**
structured settlements, **§ 6:136 to 6:141, 6:146**
Techniques where settlement not forthcoming, **§ 6:101 to 6:130**
Termination, effective settlement negotiations, **§ 6:74 to 6:81**
Time or date
defense counsel, when to negotiate with, **§ 6:86**
delay. See Laches or delay, above
discount for time value of money, **§ 6:45**

SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE—Cont'd
Time or date—Cont'd
filing suit, acceptable offer not forthcoming, **§ 6:79**
impairment of future earning capacity, **§ 6:107**
laches or delay. See Laches or delay, above
medical history of claimant, **§ 6:56**
periodic payments, structured settlements, **§ 6:136 to 6:141, 6:151**
response time, tolling of, **§ 6:116**
tax-free periodic payments, **§ 6:136 to 6:141**
tolling of response time, **§ 6:116**
Tips on negotiating with insurance claims representative, effective settlement negotiations, **§ 6:64 to 6:73**
Tolling of response time, **§ 6:116**
Trial
delayed satisfaction of judgment, **§ 6:98**
during trial, opportunities to settle, **§ 6:95**
economic feasibility of going to trial, **§ 6:120**
jury and jury trial. See Jury and jury trial, above
minimizing trial uncertainty risks, **§ 6:7**
mock trial, opportunities to settle after, **§ 6:94**
Unfair claims settlement
general treatment, **§ 6:110 to 6:117**
penalties for rejection of statutory offer or demand
general treatment, **§ 6:111 to 6:116**
defendant's failure to accept settlement, **§ 6:113**
imposition of conditions in offer or demand, **§ 6:114**
plaintiff's failure to accept settlement offer or demand, **§ 6:112**

SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE—Cont'd
Unfair claims settlement—Cont'd
penalties for rejection of statutory offer or demand—Cont'd
rejection of offer or demand generally not admissible, **§ 6:117**
specificity of offer or demand, **§ 6:115**
tolling of response time, **§ 6:116**
Uniqueness of claim, **§ 6:67**
Value or valuation
bodily injury claim, settlement value of, **§ 6:22 to 6:46**
discount for time value of money, **§ 6:45**
nuisance value, offer to settle for, **§ 6:78**
offer below fair settlement value, **§ 6:76**
offer equaling fair settlement value, **§ 6:75**
Variations in release, concluding and enforcing the settlement, **§ 6:158**
Venue, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:29, 6:44**
Verdicts
inflationary verdicts, **§ 6:16**
jury verdict sheets, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:37 to 6:39**
post-verdict, opportunities to settle, **§ 6:97 to 6:99**
Wanton misconduct, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:24, 6:25**
Warnings
keep client informed, **§ 6:80**
malpractice trap, effective settlement negotiations, **§ 6:81**
structured settlements, **§ 6:143 to 6:152**
WestlawNext, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:40**
Willful misconduct, determining settlement value of bodily injury

SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE—Cont'd
claim, **§ 6:24, 6:25**
Willingness of carrier to pay something, **§ 6:77**
Witness statements, **§ 6:55**
Wrongful death and survival actions generally, **§ 4:204**
minors, actions concerning, **§ 6:173**

SEVERANCE OF ISSUES
Order of trial, **§ 12:5 to 12:9**

SEVERE EMOTIONAL DISTRESS
Intentional infliction of emotional distress, **§ 4:143, 4:152**

SEXUAL TOUCHING
Battery, **§ 4:115**

SHERIFF'S FEES
Costs of actions, **§ 14:19**

SHOPLIFTERS
False imprisonment, **§ 4:127, 4:138**

SHORTENED LIFE EXPECTANCY
Prima facie case, **§ 12:38**

SHORTENED WORK-LIFE EXPECTANCY
Damages, **§ 5:130**

SIDEWALKS
Premises liability, **§ 4:184, 4:185**

SIGNATURES
Arbitration pursuant to private agreements, **§ 9:29**
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Pleadings, **§ 7:184 to 7:190**

SIMILARLY SITUATED
Class actions, **§ 7:120**

SIMULTANEOUS FILING OF DOCUMENTS OR INFORMATION
Discovery, protective orders, **§ 8:227**

SIX JURORS
Selecting the jury, **§ 11:76**

SLANDER
See index heading PLEADINGS

SLEEPING
Selecting the jury, excusal of juror, **§ 11:83**

SLIP AND FALL
Expert witnesses, **§ 3:100**
Petition for damages, **§ 17:2**
Premises liability, **§ 4:192**
Real or demonstrative evidence, **§ 12:230**

SMALL CLAIMS
Arbitration pursuant to private agreements, **§ 9:61**

SOCIAL HOSTS
Negligence, duties of providers of alcoholic beverages, **§ 4:31**

SOCIAL MEDIA
Initial client contact and interview, advising the client not to discuss incident on social media, **§ 2:14**

SOCIETY, LOSS OF
Independent damages claims, **§ 5:221 to 5:224**

SOFT TISSUE INJURIES
Rebuttal, two accidents producing soft tissue injuries, **§ 17:5**
Summation by plaintiff, two accidents producing soft tissue damages, **§ 17:4**

SOLE PROPRIETOR
Pleadings, **§ 7:204**

SOLIDARY LIABILITY
Collecting the judgment, **§ 16:29 to 16:32**
Products liability, **§ 4:233**

SOLIDARY OBLIGATIONS
Challenging pleadings, solidary obligor defenses, **§ 7:295**
Punitive damages, **§ 5:161**

SOPHISTICATED USER
Products liability, **§ 4:223, 4:251**

SPEAKING ABILITY
Opening statements, **§ 11:106**

SPECIAL DAMAGES
Pleading items of, **§ 7:172**
Recoverable damages, **§ 5:8**

SPECIAL FINDINGS
Verdicts, requests, **§ 13:81 to 13:83**

SPECIAL IMMUNITY
Products liability, **§ 4:237**

SPECIALISTS
Expert witnesses, **§ 12:154, 12:161**
Medical malpractice, **§ 4:296, 4:313**
Negligence, **§ 4:62**
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, inquiry of treating physician, **§ 3:16**

SPECIAL MATTERS
Pleadings, **§ 7:165 to 7:174**

SPECIAL PUBLICATIONS
Expert witnesses, location and selection, **§ 3:113**

SPECIAL RELATIONSHIPS CREATING AFFIRMATIVE DUTIES
Negligence, **§ 4:52**

SPECIAL STATUTES OF LIMITATIONS
See index heading STATUTE OF LIMITATIONS

SPECIALTY CONVENTIONS
Expert witnesses, location and selection through exhibitors, **§ 3:116**

SPECIAL VERDICTS
See index heading VERDICTS

SPECIFICITY OR SPECIFICATION
Attorney-client relationship, **§ 2:113**
Discovery, business records, **§ 8:179**
Settlement and compromise, specificity of offer or demand, **§ 6:115**

SPECULATION
See index heading DAMAGES

SPEED
Arbitration and mediation, faster monetary recovery, **§ 9:17**

SPLITTING CAUSE OF ACTION
Pleadings, **§ 7:176**

SPOLIATION OF EVIDENCE
Discovery, **§ 8:261**

SPORTS
Negligence, duty of school districts as to sporting events, **§ 4:43**

SPOUSES
See index heading HUSBAND AND WIFE

STAGED PHOTOGRAPHS
Real or demonstrative evidence, **§ 12:207**

STAIRWAYS AND STEPS
Premises liability, construction and conditions of stairways and steps, **§ 4:182**

STANDARD OF CARE
Appeal or review, **§ 15:57**
Expert witnesses, **§ 3:98**
Instructions to jury, **§ 13:47**
Medical malpractice, **§ 4:295 to 4:307, 4:332**
Negligence. See index heading NEGLIGENCE
Rebuttal, establishment of conformity to standard of care, **§ 12:57**

STANDARDS
Appeal or review. See index heading APPEAL OR REVIEW
Care. See index heading STANDARD OF CARE
Industry standards. See index heading INDUSTRY CODES OR STANDARDS
Instructions to jury, **§ 13:57 to 13:59**
Judgment notwithstanding the verdict, **§ 13:93, 15:44**
Products liability. See index heading PRODUCTS LIABILITY
Review. See index heading APPEAL OR REVIEW
Submitting the case, motions at close of case, **§ 13:9, 13:10, 13:14**

STANDING
See index heading PARTIES

STATE
Bar referral service, initial client contact and interview, **§ 2:9**
Conflict of laws, conflict between states, **§ 7:143 to 7:145**
Interest on judgment, actions against state, **§ 14:28**
Parties, state as third-party defendant, **§ 7:109**
Secretary of State, service of process and papers, **§ 7:264, 7:265**

STATE OF THE ART
Products liability, **§ 4:239, 4:264**

STATUTE OF LIMITATIONS
General treatment, **§ 7:1 to 7:58**
Abandonment, commencement of proceedings to stop running of statute, **§ 7:49**
Absent persons, tolling, **§ 7:34**
Accountant liability, special statute, **§ 7:12**
Accrual. See index heading ACCRUAL OF CAUSE OF ACTION
Agreement or contract, tolling, **§ 7:43**
Applicability, generally, **§ 7:1**
Architect, special statute, **§ 7:14**
Assault and battery, **§ 4:91, 4:118**
Attorney malpractice, special statute, **§ 7:11**
Burden of proof, commencement of proceedings to stop running of statute, **§ 7:55**
Collecting the judgment, multiple defendants, **§ 16:40**
Commencement of proceedings to stop running of statute, **§ 7:47 to 7:58**
Complaint filing, commencement of proceedings to stop running of statute, **§ 7:51, 7:52**
Computation of time, commencement of proceedings to stop running of statute, **§ 7:50**
Continuing torts, **§ 7:45, 7:46**
Contract or agreement, tolling, **§ 7:43**
Contractors, special statute, **§ 7:14**

STATUTE OF LIMITATIONS —Cont'd
Counseling plaintiff on when statute has run or is about to run, **§ 7:32**
Counterclaim, commencement of proceedings to stop running of statute, **§ 7:53**
Crossclaim, commencement of proceedings to stop running of statute, **§ 7:53**
Death of party, tolling, **§ 7:41**
Defective filing of complaint, commencement of proceedings to stop running of statute, **§ 7:52**
Disability, tolling, **§ 7:35 to 7:37**
Dismissal
involuntary dismissal, commencement of proceedings to stop running of statute, **§ 7:57**
nonaction, **§ 7:8**
voluntary dismissal, commencement of proceedings to stop running of statute, **§ 7:49**
Duration of interruption, commencement of proceedings to stop running of statute, **§ 7:48**
Evaluation of the case, concerns as to meritless causes, **§ 2:59**
Failure to prosecute, commencement of proceedings to stop running of statute, **§ 7:49**
General statute of limitations, **§ 7:2**
Imprisonment, tolling, **§ 7:40**
Incapacity, tolling, **§ 7:35 to 7:37**
Incompetents, tolling, **§ 7:34**
Incomplete filing of complaint, commencement of proceedings to stop running of statute, **§ 7:52**
Initial client contact and interview, **§ 2:4**
Interdicts, tolling, **§ 7:34**
Involuntary dismissal, commencement of proceedings to stop running of statute, **§ 7:57**
Loss of memory, tolling, **§ 7:38**
Medical malpractice, **§ 4:335, 7:10**
Mental incapacity, tolling, **§ 7:37**
Meritless causes, concerns in declining, **§ 2:59**

STATUTE OF LIMITATIONS —Cont'd
Minors, tolling, **§ 7:34, 7:39**
Negligence defense, **§ 4:72, 4:73**
Nonsuit, commencement of proceedings to stop running of statute, **§ 7:57**
Pending litigation, tolling, **§ 7:42**
Pleadings
general treatment, **§ 7:219**
accrual of cause of action, medical malpractice, **§ 7:27**
answer, **§ 7:232**
commencement of proceedings to stop running of statute, **§ 7:51 to 7:54, 7:56**
Postponement, **§ 7:33 to 7:46**
Products liability, **§ 4:246, 4:247, 7:13, 7:30**
Relation back of amendments, commencement of proceedings to stop running of statute, **§ 7:54**
Running of statute of limitations
commencement of proceedings to stop running of statute, **§ 7:47 to 7:58**
counseling plaintiff on when statute has run or is about to run, **§ 7:32**
Special statutes
general treatment, **§ 7:9 to 7:15**
accountant liability, **§ 7:12**
architects, **§ 7:14**
attorney malpractice, **§ 7:11**
contractors, **§ 7:14**
medical malpractice, **§ 7:10**
products liability, **§ 7:13**
trustee liability, **§ 7:15**
Summary judgment, **§ 10:72**
Suspension, **§ 7:33 to 7:46**
Tolling statute of limitations
general treatment, **§ 7:33 to 7:46**
absent persons, incompetents, minors, and interdicts, **§ 7:34**
agreement or contract, **§ 7:43**
death of party, **§ 7:41**
disability or incapacity, **§ 7:35 to 7:37**
imprisonment, **§ 7:40**

STATUTE OF LIMITATIONS —Cont'd
Tolling statute of limitations—Cont'd
incapacity or disability, **§ 7:35 to 7:37**
loss of memory, **§ 7:38**
mental incapacity, **§ 7:37**
minors, **§ 7:39**
pending litigation, **§ 7:42**
Trustee liability, special statute, **§ 7:15**
Voluntary dismissal, commencement of proceedings to stop running of statute, **§ 7:49**

STATUTES
Arbitration and mediation, **§ 9:3 to 9:8, 9:33 to 9:37, 9:77**
Attorneys' fees for prevailing parties, statutory basis, **§ 14:22**
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES
Independent damages claims, survivors defined in statute, **§ 5:179**
Limitation of actions. See index heading STATUTE OF LIMITATIONS
Medical malpractice, **§ 4:292, 4:293**
Negligence. See index heading NEGLIGENCE
Pleadings, statutory violations, **§ 7:211**
Products liability, **§ 4:209 to 4:291**
Relevancy of evidence, violation of statute, **§ 12:79**
Repose. See index heading STATUTES OF REPOSE
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE

STATUTES OF REPOSE
General treatment, **§ 7:1, 7:3 to 7:7:7**
Applicability, generally, **§ 7:1**
Filing suit, **§ 7:3 to 7:7**
Immovables, **§ 7:5**
Physicians, actions against, **§ 7:4**
Products liability, **§ 4:248, 7:7**
Professional insurance agent, **§ 7:6**

STAY OF PROCEEDINGS
Arbitration pursuant to private agreements, **§ 9:37, 9:42 to 9:49**
Discovery, stay of discovery by district attorney in related criminal matter, **§ 8:231**

STEPS AND STAIRWAYS
Premises liability, construction and conditions of stairways and steps, **§ 4:182**

STIPULATIONS
Discovery, stipulation by parties, **§ 8:121**
Pretrial practice and procedure, pretrial conference, **§ 10:95**
Selecting the jury, stipulation of jury of less than twelve, **§ 11:39 to 11:42**

STORYBOARD
Pretrial practice and procedure, final preparation, **§ 10:105**

STRAIGHT CONTINGENCY FEE AGREEMENT
Bodily injury cases, **§ 2:126**

STRATEGY
Arbitration and mediation, **§ 9:16 to 9:27**
Examination of witnesses, strategic considerations, **§ 12:116 to 12:125**

STREETS
See index heading HIGHWAYS AND STREETS

STRICT LIABILITY
Relevancy of evidence, **§ 12:74**
Theories of liability, **§ 4:10, 4:13**

STRIKE
Challenging pleadings, motion to strike, **§ 7:290**
Evidence, motion to strike, **§ 12:98 to 12:101**
Motions
challenging pleadings, **§ 7:290**
evidence, **§ 12:98 to 12:101**
Petition, **§ 7:223, 7:224**

STRUCTURED SETTLEMENTS
General treatment, **§ 6:131 to 6:152**

STRUCTURES
See index heading BUILDINGS

STUDENTS
Negligence, **§ 4:38 to 4:44**

STYLE
Examination of witnesses, general tips regarding style, **§ 12:138**
Opening statements. See index heading OPENING STATEMENTS

SUBJECT MATTER
Interest. See index heading INTEREST IN PROPERTY OR SUBJECT MATTER
Jurisdiction, **§ 7:122 to 7:127**

SUBMITTING THE CASE
General treatment, **§ 1:13, 13:1 to 13:101**
Appeal, necessity of findings in nonjury case, **§ 13:101**
Bench trial. See Nonjury case, below
Close of case, motions at, **§ 13:7 to 13:15**
Content. See Form and content, below
Court
nonjury case. See Nonjury case, below
questions of law, **§ 13:1 to 13:4**
role of court, **§ 13:1 to 13:6**
sufficiency of evidence, determination by court, **§ 13:5, 13:6**
Credibility, motions at close of case, **§ 13:10**
Directed verdict, motions at close of case, **§ 13:8 to 13:12**
Dismissal motion, involuntary dismissal in nonjury case, **§ 13:13, 13:14**
Final argument. See index heading FINAL ARGUMENT
Findings in nonjury case, **§ 13:96 to 13:101**
Form and content
motions at close of case, **§ 13:12**

SUBMITTING THE CASE—Cont'd
Form and content—Cont'd
verdict. See index heading VERDICTS
Instructions to jury. See index heading INSTRUCTIONS TO JURY
Involuntary dismissal in nonjury case, motions at close of case, **§ 13:13, 13:14**
Judgment notwithstanding verdict, motions at close of case, **§ 13:15**
Jury
instructions to jury. See index heading INSTRUCTIONS TO JURY
questions of fact, **§ 13:1 to 13:4**
role of jury, **§ 13:1 to 13:6**
verdicts. See index heading VERDICTS
Mixed questions of law and fact, **§ 13:4**
Motions at close of case, **§ 13:7 to 13:15**
Necessity of findings in nonjury case, **§ 13:96 to 13:101**
Noncompliance, findings in nonjury case, **§ 13:99**
Nonjury case
findings in, **§ 13:96 to 13:101**
involuntary dismissal motion, **§ 13:13, 13:14**
Pleadings, role of court and jury, **§ 13:3**
Power of court to reject submitted findings, **§ 13:100**
Questions of law and fact, **§ 13:1 to 13:4**
Role of court and jury, **§ 13:1 to 13:6**
Standards, motions at close of case, **§ 13:9, 13:10, 13:14**
Sufficiency of evidence, determination by court, **§ 13:5, 13:6**
Timeliness, findings in nonjury case, **§ 13:98**
Verdicts. See index heading VERDICTS

SUBPOENAS
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Duces tecum subpoena, **§ 8:137, 8:187**

SUBPOENAS—Cont'd
Pretrial practice and procedure, final preparation, **§ 10:100 to 10:103**
Service of, **§ 7:248, 10:100 to 10:103**

SUBROGATION
Collecting the judgment, **§ 16:10, 16:11, 16:54**
Damages, subrogation of collateral source, **§ 5:16**
Evaluation of the case. See index heading EVALUATION OF THE CASE
Initial client contact and interview, evaluation of subrogation potential, **§ 2:48**
Parties, subrogation claims, **§ 7:66**
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE

SUBSCRIPTION
Settlement and compromise, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:38**

SUBSEQUENT MATTERS
Products liability investigation, subsequent remedial measures, **§ 3:79**
Relevancy of evidence, subsequent conditions or repairs, **§ 12:73 to 12:76**

"SUBSTANTIAL FACTOR"
Negligence, cause-in-fact, **§ 4:5, 4:66, 4:68**
Prima facie case, duty risk causation, **§ 12:32**

SUBSTANTIAL RELATIONSHIP
Negligence, legal cause requires substantial relationship, **§ 4:69**

SUBSTANTIVE MATTERS
Conflict of laws, **§ 7:145**

SUBSTITUTES OR SUBSTITUTIONS
Discovery, option to produce business records as substitute for answer, **§ 8:178, 8:179**
Pretrial practice and procedure, parties, **§ 10:43 to 10:46**

SUBSTITUTES OR SUBSTITUTIONS—Cont'd
Selecting the jury, substitution with alternate, **§ 11:81 to 11:83**

SUCCESSOR LIABILITY
Products liability, **§ 4:234**

SUDDEN EMERGENCIES
Negligence, **§ 4:77**

SUE OR BE SUED
Capacity of parties, **§ 7:62**
Pleadings, **§ 7:166**

SUFFERING
See index heading PAIN AND SUFFERING

SUFFICIENCY OR INSUFFICIENCY
Appeal or review, **§ 15:63**
Assault, words alone insufficient, **§ 4:99**
Damages, verdict that fails to include compensation for pain and suffering inadequate as matter of law, **§ 5:104**
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Expert witnesses, sufficiency of facts in hypothetical question to enable expert to form opinion, **§ 12:183**
Final argument. See index heading FINAL ARGUMENT
Instructions to jury. See index heading INSTRUCTIONS TO JURY
Medical malpractice, adequacy of damages, **§ 4:326**
New trial, damages, **§ 15:17**
Pleadings, sufficiency of allegations in petition, **§ 7:222**
Pretrial practice and procedure, review of sufficiency of discovery, **§ 10:49 to 10:58**
Products liability. See index heading PRODUCTS LIABILITY
Service of process and papers, claim of insufficiency of service or citation, **§ 7:249**
Submitting the case, sufficiency of evidence, **§ 13:5, 13:6**

SUFFICIENCY OR INSUFFICIENCY—Cont'd
Summary judgment, sufficient admission of negligence in pleadings, **§ 10:70**

SUMMARY JUDGMENT
General treatment, **§ 10:67 to 10:87**
Admission of negligence in pleadings, sufficient, **§ 10:70**
Affidavits
discovery. See Discovery, below
malpractice case, lack of expert's affidavit, **§ 10:75**
motion and affidavits, **§ 10:80**
opposition affidavits used in discovery, **§ 10:78**
Appeal from denial of summary judgment, **§ 10:87**
Bad faith, **§ 10:85**
Burden of proof & burden of producing evidence, **§ 10:83**
Challenging pleadings, summary judgment motion, **§ 7:292**
Comparative fault as matter of law, **§ 10:73**
Continuances, **§ 10:22**
Damages, partial summary judgment, **§ 10:77**
Discovery
opposition affidavits used in discovery, **§ 10:78**
supporting documents, **§ 10:81**
Discovery materials, **§ 10:81**
Disputed factual issues, **§ 10:68 to 10:70**
Entitlement to judgment as matter of law, **§ 10:71 to 10:75**
Expert witnesses, lack of expert's affidavit in malpractice case, **§ 10:75**
Limitations
statute of limitations, **§ 10:72**
use to limit issues to be tried, **§ 10:76, 10:77**
Malpractice case, lack of expert's affidavit in, **§ 10:75**
Material issue of fact, **§ 10:69**

SUMMARY JUDGMENT—Cont'd
Matter of law
comparative fault as, **§ 10:73**
entitlement to judgment as, **§ 10:71 to 10:75**
Motion, **§ 10:80**
Negligence in pleadings, sufficient admission of, **§ 10:70**
Opposition affidavits used in discovery, **§ 10:78**
Partial summary judgment, **§ 10:76, 10:77, 17:53**
Pleadings, sufficient admission of negligence in, **§ 10:70**
Pretrial practice and procedure, generally, **§ 10:67 to 10:87**
Procedure, generally, **§ 10:79 to 10:86**
Release, **§ 10:74**
Response in opposition, **§ 10:84**
Ruling by the court, **§ 10:85**
Statute of limitations, **§ 10:72**
Sufficient admission of negligence in pleadings, **§ 10:70**
Supporting documents, **§ 10:81**
Time or date
filings and hearings, **§ 10:22**
statute of limitations, **§ 10:72**

SUMMARY PROCEEDINGS
Pleadings, **§ 7:150**

SUMMATION
See index heading FINAL ARGUMENT

SUPERVISION
Negligence, school's duty as to supervision of students, **§ 4:40, 4:41**

SUPPLEMENTATION AND SUPPLEMENTAL MATTERS
Attorney setting up client's file, supplemental file added as case grows, **§ 2:201**
Collecting the judgment, supplemental proceedings, **§ 16:19 to 16:26**
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Instructions to jury, **§ 13:72**

SUPPLEMENTATION AND SUPPLEMENTAL MATTERS—Cont'd
Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE
Service of process and papers, supplementary rules of service, **§ 7:271**

SUPPORT, LOSS OF
Independent damages claims, **§ 5:195, 5:204, 5:215 to 5:220**

SURGEONS
See index heading PHYSICIANS AND SURGEONS

SURPLUSAGE
Presentation of evidence, **§ 12:111**

SURPRISE
New trial, **§ 15:18**

SURRENDER
Conversion, refusal to surrender chattel, **§ 4:166**

SURROUNDING CONDITIONS
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, information to elicit by witness statement, **§ 3:62**

SURVEILLANCE VIDEOS
Discovery, **§ 8:37, 8:67**
Pretrial practice and procedure, **§ 10:122**
Real or demonstrative evidence, **§ 12:202 to 12:206**

SURVEY OF ACCIDENT SCENE
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, **§ 3:33, 3:34**

SURVIVAL
Actions. See index heading WRONGFUL DEATH AND SURVIVAL
Chance of. See index heading LOST CHANCE OF SURVIVAL

SURVIVAL, LOSS OF CHANCE OF
Instructions to jury, **§ 13:55**

SURVIVING SPOUSE
Independent damages claims, **§ 5:197**

SUSCEPTIBILITY
Evidence, **§ 12:65**

SUSPENSION
Appeal or review, time of suspensive appeal, **§ 15:75**
Statute of limitations, **§ 7:33 to 7:46**

SYMPATHY
Settlement and compromise, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:32**

TACTICAL CONSIDERATIONS
See index heading STRATEGY

TAKE-IT-OR-LEAVE-IT DEMANDS
Settlement and compromise, **§ 6:71**

TANGIBLE EVIDENCE
Discovery, identification, **§ 8:38**

TAPE RECORDINGS
Real or demonstrative evidence, **§ 12:195**

TARGET DEFENDANTS
Settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:30**

TAXATION
Attorney-client relationship, client authorization to obtain tax records, **§ 2:245**
Discovery, tax records, **§ 8:34**
Prima facie case, tax returns as proof of lost earnings, **§ 12:39**
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE

TAXATION OF COSTS
General treatment, **§ 14:15 to 14:20**

TEACHERS
Negligence, students, **§ 4:40 to 4:42, 4:44**

TECHNICAL MATTERS
Expert witnesses, technical knowledge required, **§ 12:154**

TECHNICAL MATTERS—Cont'd
Opening statements, explanation of technical matters, **§ 11:94, 11:95**
Selecting the jury, technical background, **§ 11:55**

TELEPHONES
Attorney-client relationship, letter to claimant confirming consultation appointment and preliminary phone advice, **§ 2:229**
Discovery, deposition by telephone, **§ 8:122, 8:143**
Expert witnesses, initial contact, **§ 3:128**
Initial client contact and interview, preliminary phone advice, **§ 2:12 to 2:19**

TEMPORARY RESTRAINING ORDER
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, temporary restraining order as precautionary measure, **§ 3:72**

TERMINATION
Attorney-client relationship, quantum meruit recovery where contract does not provide for early termination, **§ 2:138 to 2:143**
Damages, termination of employment as voluntary, **§ 5:88**
Discovery, motion for termination of depositions, **§ 8:149, 8:150**
Medical malpractice, termination of physician-patient relationship, **§ 4:314**
Settlement and compromise, effective settlement negotiations, **§ 6:74 to 6:81**

TESTIMONY
See index heading WITNESSES

TESTS AND EXPERIMENTS
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Examination of witnesses, testing witness' ability to perceive, **§ 12:129**

TESTS AND EXPERIMENTS —Cont'd
Independent damages claims, guidelines to test recovery, **§ 5:234 to 5:239**
Medical malpractice, notification of patient of result of test, **§ 4:311**
Negligence. See index heading NEGLIGENCE
Prelitigation investigations and analysis. See index heading PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS
Pretrial practice and procedure, thoroughly tested product, **§ 10:127**
Products liability. See index heading PRODUCTS LIABILITY
Real or demonstrative evidence. See index heading REAL OR DEMONSTRATIVE EVIDENCE
Submitting the case, determination of sufficiency of evidence by court, **§ 13:6**

THEORIES
Liability. See index heading THEORIES OF LIABILITY
Pleadings, **§ 7:159**
Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE

THEORIES OF LIABILITY
General treatment, **§ 1:3, 4:1 to 4:338**
Assault and battery. See index heading ASSAULT AND BATTERY
Comparative fault. See index heading COMPARATIVE FAULT
Conversion. See index heading CONVERSION
Death actions. See index heading WRONGFUL DEATH AND SURVIVAL
Emotional distress
intentional infliction. See index heading INTENTIONAL INFLICTION OF EMOTIONAL DISTRESS
negligent infliction of, **§ 4:82 to 4:87**
False imprisonment. See index heading FALSE IMPRISONMENT

THEORIES OF LIABILITY —Cont'd
Intentional infliction of emotional distress. See index heading INTENTIONAL INFLICTION OF EMOTIONAL DISTRESS
Intentional torts. See index heading INTENTIONAL TORTS
Medical malpractice. See index heading MEDICAL MALPRACTICE
Negligence. See index heading NEGLIGENCE
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, determination of theories of liability, **§ 3:18**
Premises liability. See index heading PREMISES LIABILITY
Products liability. See index heading PRODUCTS LIABILITY
Strict liability, **§ 4:10, 4:13**
Wrongful death and survival. See index heading WRONGFUL DEATH AND SURVIVAL

THERAPEUTIC PRIVILEGE
Medical malpractice, **§ 4:336**

THIRD PARTIES
General treatment, **§ 7:101 to 7:112**
All or part of claim, necessity of liability for, **§ 7:110**
Assault and battery, defense of others, **§ 4:119**
Challenging pleadings, **§ 7:294**
Directed verdicts in relation to claims of, **§ 7:111**
Discovery, privileges and presence of third person, **§ 8:50**
Evaluation of the case, probability of establishing third party liability, **§ 2:69**
Failure to bring in, **§ 7:112**
Initial client contact and interview, identification of third party joint tortfeasors or indemnitors, **§ 2:29**
Joinder of state as third-party defendant, **§ 7:109**
Negligence. See index heading NEGLIGENCE

THIRD PARTIES—Cont'd
Order of trial, third party defendants, **§ 12:4**
Practice, third party, **§ 7:101 to 7:112**
Premises liability, criminal acts of third persons, **§ 4:197**
Pretrial practice and procedure, **§ 10:47, 10:48**

THREATS
Assault and battery. See index heading ASSAULT AND BATTERY
Negligence, psychiatric care professionals, **§ 4:35, 4:36**

TIME OR DATE
Appeal or review. See index heading APPEAL OR REVIEW
Arbitration and mediation. See index heading ARBITRATION AND MEDIATION
Assault and battery. See index heading ASSAULT AND BATTERY
Attorney-client relationship. See index heading ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP
Burden of proof. See index heading BURDEN OF PROOF
Challenging pleadings, time to plead exception, **§ 7:286**
Collecting the judgment, time for commencement, **§ 16:38**
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES
Day in the life video. See index heading DAY IN THE LIFE VIDEO
Deadlines. See index heading DEADLINES
Default and default judgment, time for default judgment, **§ 7:311**
Delay. See index heading LACHES OR DELAY
Directed verdict motion, **§ 12:44**
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Disqualification of judge, timing of motion, **§ 11:35**
Duration. See index heading DURATION

TIME OR DATE—Cont'd
Evaluation of the case. See index heading EVALUATION OF THE CASE
Evidence. See index heading EVIDENCE
Expert witnesses, time to employ, **§ 3:104**
Filing suit, time computation, **§ 7:50**
Final argument, time to make objections, **§ 13:32**
Future matters. See index heading FUTURE MATTERS
History. See index heading HISTORY
Independent damages claims, discount to present value, **§ 5:206**
Instructions to jury, time allowed for review of, **§ 13:64**
Interest on judgment, accrual from date of judicial demand, **§ 14:27 to 14:30**
Joinder of parties, **§ 7:90**
Judgment notwithstanding the verdict, time for filing motion, **§ 15:32, 15:41**
Jurisdiction. See index heading JURISDICTION
Laches or delay. See index heading LACHES OR DELAY
Medical malpractice, state of medical knowledge at time of treatment, **§ 4:301**
New trial motion, **§ 15:21**
Opening statements, time for presenting, **§ 11:86**
Pleadings. See index heading PLEADINGS
Prelitigation investigation and analysis. See index heading PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS
Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE
Products liability. See index heading PRODUCTS LIABILITY
Prospective matters. See index heading FUTURE MATTERS
Recusal of judge, timing of motion, **§ 11:35**

TIME OR DATE—Cont'd
Relation back. See index heading RELATION BACK
Selecting the jury, late juror, **§ 11:84**
Service of process and papers, time for request of service, **§ 7:245**
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE
Statute of limitations. See index heading STATUTE OF LIMITATIONS
Submitting the case, timeliness, **§ 13:98**
Subsequent matters. See index heading SUBSEQUENT MATTERS
Summary judgment. See index heading SUMMARY JUDGMENT
Trial, scheduling trial, **§ 11:2, 11:3, 11:11**

TITLE AND OWNERSHIP
Conversion, assertion of ownership, **§ 4:160**
Discovery, own statement of party or person, **§ 8:25**
Disqualification of assigned trial judge, ownership interest in defendant, **§ 11:31**
Negligence, duties of owners of land, **§ 4:27 to 4:29**
Sample cases, escalator accident, plaintiff's interrogatories and request for production to building owner and operator, **§ 17:21**

TOLLING
Settlement and compromise, response time, **§ 6:116**
Statute of limitations. See index heading STATUTE OF LIMITATIONS

TRADE SECRETS
Discovery, protective orders, **§ 8:226**

TRAINS
See index heading RAILROADS

TRANSCRIPT
Discovery, submission to deponent, **§ 8:151 to 8:153**

TRAVEL EXPENSES
Discovery, travel expense as excessive, **§ 8:213**

TREATING PHYSICIAN
Discovery, privileges, **§ 8:71**
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, speaking with treating physician, **§ 3:13 to 3:16**

TREATMENT
See index heading MEDICAL CARE OR TREATMENT

TRESPASSERS
Negligence, duties owed by possessors and owners of land, **§ 4:28**
Premises liability, **§ 4:194**
Rebuttal, **§ 12:55**

TRIAL
General treatment, **§ 1:11, 11:1 to 11:116**
Absence of counsel, **§ 11:18**
Acceleration, exceptional, **§ 11:3**
Additional evidence, **§ 11:15**
Anticipating scheduling conflicts, **§ 11:1 to 11:6**
Arbitration and mediation, de novo trial right, **§ 9:13**
Assigned trial judge. See index heading DISQUALIFICATION OF ASSIGNED TRIAL JUDGE
Attorneys
opening statements. See index heading OPENING STATEMENTS
scheduling trial. See Scheduling trial, below
Book, pretrial practice and procedure, **§ 10:128 to 10:137**
Calendaring the case, **§ 11:1 to 11:6**
Challenging pleadings, trial of exceptions, **§ 7:287**
Completion of discovery, **§ 11:13**
Consolidation of trials, **§ 11:20 to 11:22**
Continuances
general treatment, **§ 11:8 to 11:19**
for detailed treatment see index heading CONTINUANCES

TRIAL—Cont'd
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Discretionary continuances, **§ 11:9**
Disqualification of assigned trial judge. See index heading DISQUALIFICATION OF ASSIGNED TRIAL JUDGE
Duty of attorney to stay abreast of calendar, **§ 11:6**
Evidence, additional evidence, **§ 11:15**
Hearing, motion for continuance and, **§ 11:19**
Insurance coverage, **§ 11:25**
Judges. See index heading DISQUALIFICATION OF ASSIGNED TRIAL JUDGE
Jury and jury trial. See index heading JURY AND JURY TRIAL
Length of trial, need to estimate, **§ 11:7**
List. See Scheduling trial, below
Mock trial. See index heading MOCK TRIAL
Motion for continuance and hearing, **§ 11:19**
New trial. See index heading NEW TRIAL
Notebook checklist, pretrial practice and procedure, **§ 10:145**
Notice to attorneys, **§ 11:5**
Opening statements. See index heading OPENING STATEMENTS
Peremptory continuances, **§ 11:10**
Placing case on calendar, **§ 11:4 to 11:6**
Pleadings. See index heading PLEADINGS
Posttrial motions. See index heading POSTTRIAL MOTIONS
Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE
Scheduling trial
general treatment, **§ 11:1 to 11:25**
absence of counsel, **§ 11:18**

TRIAL—Cont'd
Scheduling trial—Cont'd
acceleration, exceptional, **§ 11:3**
additional evidence, **§ 11:15**
anticipating scheduling conflicts, **§ 11:1 to 11:6**
attorneys
absence of counsel, **§ 11:18**
duty of attorney to stay abreast of calendar, **§ 11:6**
notice to, **§ 11:5**
unpreparedness of counsel, **§ 11:14**
calendaring the case, **§ 11:1 to 11:6**
completion of discovery, **§ 11:13**
consolidation of trials, **§ 11:20 to 11:22**
continuances, **§ 11:8 to 11:19**
discovery, need to complete, **§ 11:13**
discretionary continuances, **§ 11:9**
duty of attorney to stay abreast of calendar, **§ 11:6**
evidence, additional evidence, **§ 11:15**
hearing, motion for, **§ 11:19**
insurance coverage, **§ 11:25**
length of trial, need to estimate, **§ 11:7**
motion for continuance and hearing, **§ 11:19**
notice to attorneys, **§ 11:5**
peremptory continuances, **§ 11:10**
placing case on calendar, **§ 11:4 to 11:6**
separation of trials, **§ 11:20, 11:23 to 11:25**
time, **§ 11:2, 11:3, 11:11**
unavailability of witness, **§ 11:16, 11:17**
unpreparedness of counsel, **§ 11:14**
witnesses, unavailability of, **§ 11:16, 11:17**
Selecting the jury. See index heading SELECTING THE JURY
Separate trials. See index heading SEPARATE TRIALS

TRIAL—Cont'd
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE
Time, scheduling trial, **§ 11:2, 11:3, 11:11**
Unavailability of witness, scheduling trial, **§ 11:16, 11:17**
Unpreparedness of counsel, **§ 11:14**

TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES
Collecting the judgment, trust account, **§ 16:51 to 16:54**
Damages, reversionary trusts, **§ 5:24**
Filing suit, trustee liability, **§ 7:15**
Sample cases. See index heading SAMPLE CASES

TUTORSHIP
Appointments
orders appointing tutrix over minor plaintiffs, **§ 17:39**
petition for appointment of tutrix over minor plaintiffs, **§ 17:38**
Letters of tutorship, **§ 17:40**
Orders appointing tutrix over minor plaintiffs, **§ 17:39**
Petition for appointment of tutrix over minor plaintiffs, **§ 17:38**

TWELVE JURORS
Selecting the jury, **§ 11:77**

ULTERIOR PURPOSE
Service of process and papers, **§ 7:276**

ULTIMATE ISSUE
Expert witnesses, **§ 12:185**

UNAVOIDABLY UNSAFE
Products liability, defense, **§ 4:256**

UNBORN CHILDREN
Independent damages claims, **§ 5:187**

UNDERINSURED OR UNINSURED
Collecting the judgment, **§ 16:18**

UNDERSTANDING
Attorney-client relationship, need for understanding of employment agreement by client, **§ 2:108, 2:109**
Selecting the jury, understanding burden of proof, **§ 11:68**

UNEMPLOYMENT
Damages, unemployed claimants, **§ 5:67, 5:78 to 5:84**

UNINCORPORATED ASSOCIATIONS
Service of process and papers, **§ 7:260**

UNINSURED OR UNDERINSURED
Collecting the judgment, **§ 16:18**

UNION CONTRACTS
Prima facie case, proof of lost earnings, **§ 12:39**

UNIQUENESS OF CLAIM
Settlement and compromise, **§ 6:67**

UNIVERSITIES AND COLLEGES
Expert witnesses, location and selection of experts, **§ 3:112**

UNLAWFULNESS
False imprisonment, **§ 4:131**

UNREASONABLE FEES
Attorneys, **§ 2:119**

UNREASONABLE RISK OF HARM
Appeal or review, **§ 15:59**
Premises liability, **§ 4:178**

UNSIGNED
Deposition, **§ 8:153**
Pleadings, **§ 7:185**

UNWANTED PREGNANCY
Medical malpractice, **§ 4:324**

USEFUL LIFE
Products liability, **§ 4:266**

VACATION
Arbitration award, **§ 9:63 to 9:70, 9:76**

VALUE OR VALUATION
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES
Discovery, value of case, **§ 8:84 to 8:86**
Evaluation of the case. See index heading EVALUATION OF THE CASE
Independent damages claims. See index heading INDEPENDENT DAMAGES CLAIMS
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE

VARIANCE IN NAME
Parties, **§ 7:64**

VEHICLES
See index heading AUTOMOBILES AND OTHER MOTOR VEHICLES

VENUE
General treatment, **§ 7:137 to 7:140**
Change of venue, **§ 7:139, 7:140**
Evaluation of the case, **§ 2:53**
Exceptions, **§ 7:138**
Filing suit, generally, **§ 7:137 to 7:140**
Initial client contact and interview, **§ 2:53**
Motion for change of venue, **§ 7:139, 7:140**
Settlement and compromise, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:29, 6:44**

VERDICTS
General treatment, **§ 13:74 to 13:86**
Acceptance or rejection of verdict, **§ 13:87 to 13:95**
Additur, **§ 13:94, 13:95**
Attorneys, presence of counsel when verdict rendered, **§ 13:84**
Consent of opposing party, remittitur or additur, **§ 13:95**
Consistency or inconsistency
resubmission of issues, **§ 13:87**
special findings and general verdict, inconsistency between, **§ 13:83**

VERDICTS—Cont'd
Damages, failure to include compensation for pain and suffering inadequate as matter of law, **§ 5:104**
Directed verdict. See index heading DIRECTED VERDICT
Distinctions, general and special verdicts, **§ 13:75**
Entry of judgment. See index heading ENTRY OF JUDGMENT
Expert witnesses, location and selection of experts through jury verdict sheets, **§ 3:109**
Form of verdict, generally, **§ 13:74 to 13:86**
Framing issues submitted for special verdicts, **§ 13:77 to 13:80**
General verdicts
general treatment, **§ 13:74 to 13:76**
entry of judgment, **§ 14:3**
special findings and general verdict, inconsistency between, **§ 13:83**
Inconsistency. See Consistency or inconsistency, above
Judgment notwithstanding the verdict. See index heading JUDGMENT NOTWITHSTANDING THE VERDICT
Modification of verdict, **§ 13:87 to 13:95**
New trial. See index heading NEW TRIAL
Objections, **§ 13:79**
Omission as waiver of jury trial, **§ 13:78**
Polling of jury, **§ 13:85, 13:86**
Presence of counsel when verdict rendered, **§ 13:84**
Quotient verdict, **§ 13:88**
Refusal of court to tender issue for special verdict, **§ 13:80**
Rejection or acceptance of verdict, **§ 13:87 to 13:95**
Remittitur, **§ 13:94, 13:95**
Requests
remittitur or additur of verdict, **§ 13:94, 13:95**

VERDICTS—Cont'd
Requests—Cont'd
special findings, **§ 13:81 to 13:83**
Resubmission of issues, **§ 13:87**
Right to poll jury, **§ 13:85, 13:86**
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE
Special findings, requests, **§ 13:81 to 13:83**
Special verdicts
general treatment, **§ 13:74 to 13:76**
entry of judgment, **§ 14:3**
framing issues submitted for special verdicts, **§ 13:77 to 13:80**
Submitting the case, generally, **§ 13:74 to 13:95**
Waiver of jury trial, omission as, **§ 13:78**

VERIFICATION
Initial client contact and interview, verification of police and other accident reports, **§ 2:44**
Pleadings, **§ 7:182, 7:183**

VICARIOUS LIABILITY
Collecting the judgment distinguished from vicarious liability theories, **§ 16:30**

VIDEOTAPES
Day in the life video. See index heading DAY IN THE LIFE VIDEO
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Initial client contact and interview, video of, **§ 2:37**
Opening statements, practice, **§ 11:115**
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, accident scene, **§ 3:32**
Pretrial practice and procedure, day in the life or surveillance videos, **§ 10:122**
Real or demonstrative evidence. See index heading REAL OR DEMONSTRATIVE EVIDENCE

VIDEOTAPES—Cont'd
Surveillance videos. See index heading SURVEILLANCE VIDEOS

VIEW BY JURY
See index heading JURY VIEW

VIOLATIONS
Arbitration award, violation of due process, **§ 9:62**
Discovery sanctions, violation of requirements as to signing of papers, **§ 8:248**
Examination of witnesses, violation of exclusion order, **§ 12:121**
Pleadings. See index heading PLEADINGS
Relevancy of evidence, violation of statute, **§ 12:79**

VIOLENCE
See index heading FORCE OR VIOLENCE

VISIBILITY
Negligence, vehicular visibility, **§ 4:60**
Real or demonstrative evidence, **§ 12:229**

VISIT
Initial client contact and interview, advising client to visit doctor immediately, **§ 2:15**
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, visit to scene of accident, **§ 3:8 to 3:11**

VOIR DIRE
See index heading SELECTING THE JURY

VOLUNTARY OR INVOLUNTARY MATTERS
Damages, voluntary termination of employment, **§ 5:88**
Discovery, voluntary or involuntary disclosure, **§ 8:58, 8:59**
False imprisonment, voluntary restraint defense, **§ 4:137**
Filing suit. See index heading FILING SUIT
Firefighters, negligence of volunteer firefighters, **§ 4:51**

VOLUNTARY OR INVOLUNTARY MATTERS—Cont'd
Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE
Submitting the case, involuntary dismissal in nonjury case, **§ 13:13, 13:14**

WAGES OR COMPENSATION
Attorneys' fees. See index heading ATTORNEYS' FEES
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES
Diminished earnings. See index heading DIMINISHED EARNINGS
Expert witnesses, wage and economic loss calculations by economist, **§ 3:102**
Future earnings. See index heading FUTURE EARNINGS
Impairment of earning capacity. See index heading IMPAIRMENT OF EARNING CAPACITY
Independent damages claims, loss of earnings, **§ 5:191**
Initial client contact and interview, earnings history, **§ 2:43**
Loss of earnings
attorney-client relationship, lost earnings as compensable damages, **§ 2:175**
damages. See index heading DAMAGES
future earnings, proof of loss of, **§ 5:69 to 5:77**
independent damages claims, **§ 5:191**
initial client contact and interview, lost earnings to date, **§ 2:43**
prima facie case, **§ 12:39**
settlement and compromise, **§ 6:107**
Products liability. See index heading PRODUCTS LIABILITY
Settlement and compromise, **§ 6:107**

WAIVER OR ESTOPPEL
Arbitration pursuant to private agreements, **§ 9:47, 9:48, 9:57**
Battery, waiver of defense, **§ 4:118**

WAIVER OR ESTOPPEL—Cont'd
Challenging pleadings, waiver of defenses, **§ 7:298**
Collecting the judgment, waiver of insurance, **§ 16:14**
Conversion, **§ 4:170**
Discovery, waiver of privileges, **§ 8:57 to 8:62, 8:195**
Disqualification of assigned trial judge, **§ 11:38**
Evaluation of the case, waiver of disqualification for conflicts of interest, **§ 2:104**
Evidence, presentation of, **§ 12:90**
Examination of witnesses, waiver of privilege in malpractice case, **§ 12:136**
Final argument, waiver of objection, **§ 13:33**
Instructions to jury, waiver of error, **§ 13:61**
Jurisdiction, waiver of objections, **§ 7:130**
Parties, waiver of capacity, **§ 7:70**
Pleadings, waiver of jury trial, **§ 7:194, 7:195**
Verdict, omission as waiver of jury trial, **§ 13:78**

WANTON MISCONDUCT
Settlement and compromise, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:24, 6:25**

WARNINGS
Negligence. See index heading NEGLIGENCE
Prelitigation investigation and analysis, **§ 3:85 to 3:87**
Premises liability, licensees, **§ 4:193**
Products liability. See index heading PRODUCTS LIABILITY
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE

WARRANTIES
Products liability, nonconformity to express warranty, **§ 4:227, 4:228**

WATERCRAFT
Service regarding operation of by nonresident, **§ 7:270**

WEALTH OF DEFENDANT
Final argument, **§ 13:22**

WEATHER
Real or demonstrative evidence, records of weather conditions, **§ 12:218**

WESTLAWNEXT
Expert witnesses, location and selection, **§ 3:107**
Settlement and compromise, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:40**

WHISTLEBLOWERS
Negligence, duties owed by employers, **§ 4:24**

WIFE
See index heading HUSBAND AND WIFE

WILLFUL MISCONDUCT
Settlement and compromise, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, **§ 6:24, 6:25**

WITHDRAWAL
Attorney-client relationship, fees in event of premature attorney discharge or withdrawal, **§ 2:135 to 2:143**
Pleadings, withdrawal of demand for jury trial, **§ 7:193**

"WITH RESERVATION OF RIGHTS"
Evaluation of the case, conflict affecting representation of insured defendants from defense, **§ 2:98**

WITNESSES
Adverse parties or witnesses. See index heading ADVERSE PARTIES OR WITNESSES
Arbitration and mediation. See index heading ARBITRATION AND MEDIATION

WITNESSES—Cont'd
Attorney-client relationship. See index heading ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP
Calling. See index heading CALLING WITNESSES
Credibility of witness. See index heading CREDIBILITY OF WITNESS
Cross-examination. See index heading CROSS-EXAMINATION
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES
Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Disqualification of trial judge. See index heading DISQUALIFICATION OF ASSIGNED TRIAL JUDGE
Evaluation of the case. See index heading EVALUATION OF THE CASE
Examination of witnesses. See index heading EXAMINATION OF WITNESSES
Exhibits, introduction into testimony, **§ 12:190 to 12:193**
Expert witnesses. See index heading EXPERT WITNESSES
Independent damages claims. See index heading INDEPENDENT DAMAGES CLAIMS
Initial client contact and interview, identification of witnesses, **§ 2:30**
Interest on judgment, expert witness fees, **§ 14:30**
Medical witnesses. See index heading MEDICAL WITNESSES
New trial, witness testimony, **§ 15:26**
Prelitigation investigation and analysis. See index heading PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS
Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE
Products liability. See index heading PRODUCTS LIABILITY
Real or demonstrative evidence, day in the life or surveillance videos, **§ 12:205, 12:206**
Selecting the jury, acquaintance with witnesses, **§ 11:58**

WITNESSES—Cont'd
Settlement and compromise, witness statements, **§ 6:55**

WORDS AND PHRASES
Assault, insufficiency of words alone, **§ 4:99**
Definitions. See index heading DEFINITIONS

WORK, LABOR, OR SERVICES
Damages, housekeeping services, **§ 5:68**
Independent damages claims. See index heading INDEPENDENT DAMAGES CLAIMS
Selecting the jury, service on similar case, **§ 11:59**

WORK DISABILITY PROGRAMS
Damages, **§ 5:96**

WORKERS' COMPENSATION
Attorney-client relationship, client interview sheet, **§ 2:231**

WORK-LIFE EXPECTANCY
Damages, work-life expectancy shortened, **§ 5:130**

WORK PAPERS
Pretrial practice and procedure, **§ 10:12**

WORK-PRODUCT PRIVILEGE
Discovery, **§ 8:63 to 8:71**

WRONGFUL
Birth. See index heading WRONGFUL BIRTH
Conception, medical malpractice, **§ 4:324**
Death. See index heading WRONGFUL DEATH AND SURVIVAL
Life, medical malpractice, **§ 4:325**
Pregnancy, medical malpractice, **§ 4:324**
Seizure, collecting the judgment, **§ 16:28**

WRONGFUL BIRTH
Damages, **§ 5:103**
Medical malpractice, **§ 4:325**

WRONGFUL DEATH AND SURVIVAL
Accrual of cause of action, **§ 7:31**
Causation, **§ 4:202**
Code provisions, **§ 4:199**
Compromise, **§ 4:204**
Compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE
Damages. See index heading DAMAGES
Distinction between actions, **§ 4:199**
Distribution of recovery, **§ 4:205**
Filing suit, **§ 7:31**
Independent damages claims. See index heading DAMAGES
Joinder of parties, **§ 7:95**
Parties
joinder of parties, **§ 7:95**
survival actions, generally, **§ 4:206**
wrongful death actions, generally, **§ 4:200**
Prescription
survival, **§ 4:207**
wrongful death, **§ 4:201**
Proof, **§ 4:202**
Release, **§ 4:204**
Sample cases. See index heading SAMPLE CASES
Settlement, **§ 4:204**
Settlement and compromise. See index heading SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE
Survival actions, generally, **§ 4:206 to 4:208**
Theory of liability, generally, **§ 4:199 to 4:208**
Wrongful death actions, generally, **§ 4:199 to 4:205**

X-RAYS
Real or demonstrative evidence, **§ 12:213, 12:214**